To Whom It May Concern,

Two years ago, David Wise, told me that if I would kill my daughter, Ruth Kerns, that he would "protect me."

Also, on the same day, I found him incoherent from drugs he had taken. He was laughing hysterically and could not comprehend what was going on. He also picked up a pencil and said he was going to shove it into his brain.

Ellen F. DuPont
Jonestown, Port Kaituma) as
North West District, Guyana

Affidavit of
CHRISTINE R. LUCIENTES

I, Christine R. Lucientes, being duly sworn, declare:

There was a period in my life when I was unusually depressed and had overdosed on quaalude. I was hospitalized for 3 days. After I was released I was even more depressed because of the guilt I felt for all the confusion I had caused. Jim Jones spoke to me very kindly of his concern about my self image. He very lovingly shared several sexual experiences with me over a two or three week period of time. He never fostered in me any romantic illusions, I knew that his expression was out of concern that I experience loving acceptance from another human. I never had expectations of any prolonged sexual relationship and his acceptance of me was so genuine that I never experienced a feeling of rejection.

I am sure that the cycle of guilt, depression and guilt would have continued if it had not been for his sensitivity in the situation and I would have been unable to become a self-reliant, functioning and peaceful person without the feeling of acceptance I had received. Jim never made me feel guilt for requesting this sexual experience.

Christine R. Lucientes
Dated August 13, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-9-B-1
Georgetown, Guyana s.s.

Affidavit of
Larry Schact

I, Larry Schact, being duly sworn, declare:

I wish to say that my friendship with Jim Jones has benefitted me in every possible way. Jim Jones has always shown great love and concern for me. He permitted me to accept my bisexual nature by having sexual relations with me at my request before I went to medical school. He penetrated me in the anus. At this time he showed me clearly that this did not change my personal worth and he told me not to worry about my sexual orientation. Others who had talked to me of their experiences with men said they usually lusted such an experience over them, thereby increasing their feelings of inadequacy. I had been having problems with impotency at the time and the sheer enjoyment for me of being in a totally passive role permitted me to subsequently have a fulfilling heterosexual relationship. If it were not for the acceptance he showed me I would definitely not have had the confidence to begin my medical training. This encouraged me to fulfill my goal to be of service to suffering humanity in the medical profession.

I am grateful for the help he gave me and I recognize the sacrifice he made in doing this in that it was obvious to me that his inclination was not directed toward another male, yet he was capable of making me feel totally accepted.

August 13, 1977

Signed: _______________________

Witness: _______________________

FF-9-B-2
I was a frequent house guest of the Steen's and as a consequence was exposed to some bizarre behaviour on the part of Grace Steen. She often wrestled with me and brushed against my privates in a rough manner, obviously attempting sexual stimulation. She would then say, "What's the matter, can't you take it?" On other occasions she would run in front of me totally nude and ask some question, above mentioned. She also did this in front of me in the presence of Emmett Griffith, Jr.

I began wondering how she kept her accounting in order when she handled some of the finances because she would give me gas money from church funds and not require receipts nor an accounting of any kind. This happened often and regularly. I saw her give Melanie Briedenbach money for personal clothing from the petty cash box in the church office.

She didn't spend time with her son like she should have, and I know she had plenty of spare time because she frequently took me out to dinner, several times driving all the way to San Francisco from Redwood Valley, just to eat at a restaurant. This is a six hour drive both ways alone.

On other occasions I saw her neglect her son for the sake of her affair with Walter Jones, many times she would leave John with me or other people and leave with Walter. This caused John a great deal of anxiety and tears. She even went as far as to push John aside, damp his hand, take Walter's hand and leave.

Dated August 13, 1977
Witnessed:

______________________________

FF-98-3
Jonestown, Port Kaituma) as
North West District, Guyana

Affidavit of

Joan Pursley

I, ________________________, duly sworn, declare:

During the time that Grace Stoma was a member of People's Temple she was very neglectful of her son John. On one of our summer trips I was in a park watching John and he walked over to where we were and said that she would be back in a few minutes and would take John to the store. After she left he turned to me and said, that he didn't believe she would be back because she didn't care about him. We didn't see Grace until late that night. That kind of obvious neglect was very upsetting.

Another thing that really bothered me about Grace Stoma was the way in which she manipulated John. She would grab him and squeeze him then say things like, "Do you love me?" The unhealthy emphasis being centered on John supporting her emotional needs instead of the reverse. I felt that the affection that she sporadically gave the child was inappropriate, I would not term it as affection so much as a satiation of her own needs.

DATED August 13, 1977

Witnesses:

__________________________________

__________________________________

FF-9-B-4
I, Emmett Griffith Jr., being duly sworn, declare:

Grace Stoen did some things that were shocking to me when I was about 16 or 17 years old. She would run across a room in her apartment totally nude and laugh at the reaction it caused; she would say, "What's the matter, can't you take it?" She did this quite often.

She would make exceptions for certain people in her capacity as financial secretary and not require accounting for money she distributed from Peoples Temple funds. She told Joe Wilson and myself that we didn't need to worry about gas receipts, she didn't need them. We got gas money from her frequently.

I saw her on many occasions flailing her relationship with Walter Jones in front of her son John. She would often leave the child behind to accompany Walter somewhere else.

Dated August 13, 1977
Witnesses:

Emmett Griffith Jr.
Affidavit of
Wesley Briedenbach

I, Wesley Briedenbach, being duly sworn, declare:
I saw Grace Stoen take funds from Peoples Temple cash boxes
and spend it on herself. Upon one occasion she gave me $70.00
to buy some clothes out of a cash box and she never asked me
for any money back or receipts of for any accounting of the money
whatever.
Concerning her child John, I felt that she left him alone too
much with too many people and because of it he suffered long
periods of rejection. These periods of rejection were frequent.

Wesley Briedenbach
Dated August 13, 1977
Witnesses:

FF-9-13-6
Honestown, Port Kaituma) as
North West District, Guyana

Affidavit of
Edith Bogue

I, Edith Bogue, being duly sworn, declare:

When John Steen was an infant Grace Steen would bring him to my house and leave him. She wouldn't say where she was going or when she was coming back, she would return hours later. When John was only a few months old she would hold him up and swing him around by his arms. I was afraid she would break his arm or his collar bone. She also called him names like crazy John Steen.

Her conduct around young boys from 10 years old and up was very seductive. She did this around John all the time.

Edith Bogue
Dated August 13, 1977

Witnesses:

———

FF-9-8-7
Jonestown, Port Kaitumaj as
North West District, Guyana

Affidavit of
Barbabra Cordell

I, Barbabra J. Cordell, being duly sworn, declare:

Grace was having difficulty with John during a period when he
developed a severe facial tic. She brought him to my home to
care for him for an extended period of time. Within a matter of
two weeks away from her he was free of this tic.

Grace generally could not handle John. He told her that he hated
her and she could not deal with this. During her visits with John
while he was living in my home if he happened to be naughty, she
would bring him to me to deal with.

Barbabra J. Cordell
Dated August 13, 1977
Witnesses:

FF-9-B-8
Jonestown, Port Kaituma) sa
North West District, Guyana

Affidavit of

Danny K. Kutulas

I, Danny K. Kutulas, being duly sworn, declare:

Grace was one of my house guests in my apartment in the Fall of 1975. She was aware of my serious marital problems at the time. On the occasion that the others left the apartment Grace, who was clad in a thin gown, threw open her arms and said, "Would you like to fuck me?" I said, "You're nuts." and walked out of the apartment. I feel this typifies her immature necrophilia.

Danny K. Kutulas
Dated August 13, 1977
Witnesses:

__________________________________________

FF-9-B-9
Jonestown, Port Kaituma) as
North West District

Affidavit of

Maria Katsaris

I, Maria Katsaris, being duly sworn, declare:

I would like to state with the utmost conviction and sincerity, that I know Jim Jones related to me sexually out of only the deepest compassion for me. At the time I had never had any type of relationship with a man, mainly out of extreme insecurity and distrust of men. I had absolutely no confidence in myself and absolutely no feeling of selfworth. (I would also like to state that prior to becoming a member of Peoples Temple, I had been in psychotherapy for over a year and seen three different therapists. I was primarily being seen by Murray Bilmes, PhD of Burlingame, California. I never felt any of this was beneficial.)

Jim Jones has been the first person to ever make me feel that I was of any worth. He has spent long hours building my confidence, to get me involved in interacting with other people and to come out of my "shell". At the time he related to me sexually, I knew he was doing this as a therapy to help me, and never did I think he had any selfish motivation or interest in it for himself. He helped me immeasurably by doing so and I sincerely believe it was a turning point for me. Also, I knew that it was not going to be an ongoing sexual affair. He related to me in a very compassionate, tender manner, and my feelings were his utmost and only consideration. I am convinced that this type of therapy and form of physical contact - not only the touch, but the sexual act itself - is very effective when performed by an unselfish and loving person as Jim Jones is.

I also want to make it completely clear that I firmly believe Jim Jones is the most compassionate, moral, ethical person I have met. He has proven beyond a shadow of a doubt that he is interested in the complete equality and fair treatment of all people, and has dedicated his life to erradicating the injustices in our society. The character he showed helped me to overcome my preoccupation with self and moved me to work for the same humanitarian goals he has exemplified.

Maria Katsaris
Dated August 13, 1977
Witnesses:

FF- 9- B- 10
Jonestown, Port Kaituma) ss
North West District, Guyana

I, Maria Katsaris, being duly sworn, declare:

Grace Stoen has always made it clear that Jim Jones is the father of her son John V. Stoen. She would explode with anger if and when Tim Stoen said anything about the rearing of the child or made any criticism of her parental abilities, which he did frequently and accurately. She stated that Tim Stoen had absolutely nothing to do with the child. She was quite emphatic on that point.

Maria Katsaris
Dated August 13, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-9-B-11
Port Kaituma s.s.
Guyana

Affidavit of
Lynetta F. Jones

I, ______________________, being duly sworn, declare:

A number of times while I was living in my son, James
Jones's home in Redwood Valley, California, Grace Stoan
called him. I answered the phone myself on several occasions
to hear Grace tearfully asking to speak to Jim. These con-
versations would continue for hours. One could not avoid
hearing parts of them just working around the kitchen.

Another time Grace Stoan came to our house in the same state
of mind, crying loudly. She even approached the other teen-
age boys living in the house, trying to tell them her problems.
When Jim discovered that she had done this he put a stop to it
at once. He had already apprised the entire household of the
situation. Grace's hysteria certainly necessitated this.

John spent many hours with us at the house. He often spent
the night and always returned home regretfully. He protested
having to go back with Grace on many occasions.

Grace openly stated to me that my son, James Jones was the true
father of John.

August 13, 1977

Signed: Lynetta F. Jones

Witness: ______________________
Georgetown, Guyana s.s. 

Affidavit of 
Carolyn M. Layton

I, Carolyn M. Layton, being duly sworn, declare:

As a member of Peoples Temple and a counselor in the organization for a long time, I have had several experiences relating to Grace Stoen which the following will describe.

On one occasion shortly after John Stoen was born Grace Stoen came up to the alter of the church to talk to Jim Jones. She was crying and he called my up to talk to her as well. She complained that she felt like committing suicide and was unhappy with Tim Stoen as her husband. She suggested marrying Jim Jones. Jim said to her very kindly that this was not possible. He then called up her husband to let him know how she was feeling so he could counsel with her.

On another occasion I went to Grace’s house and she was taking care of John. He was quite young. She was sitting and crying loudly about her problems while holding her son John. At the time I thought it was very inappropriate that she be demonstrating such strong depression in front of the child. She did this often.

Grace constantly complained that people slighted her and that she was not treated well by people. Considering the kind of emotional pressure she placed on everyone around her I thought such an accusation was utterly ridiculous. I found people to be extremely tolerant of her. She responded like a child to almost all adults around her, requiring constant praise and reassurance in order to function.

Grace was very flirtatious around teenage boys and I remember her kissing Vincent Lopez on the lips one time. Another time she kissed John in the mouth in front of me. Other young men complained of similar approaches made by her.

Grace Stoen is an emotional cripple. Because of her serious emotional problems I definitely feel she should not be allowed to remove John from his present very satisfying environment. I have known Grace all the years she has been in Peoples Temple. I can say with utmost conviction that she was given every possible opportunity to grow; she was given far more hours of counseling time and attention than almost any other troubled person who came to the Temple for help. I saw her talk to Jim Jones until he looked as if he were about to pass out. One time while she was talking to him, I saw him fall to his knees and medical personnel had to come and administer oxygen to him. From my viewpoint he gave all that he could to help her and she took all she could. It would be cruel and inhumane to take John Stoen from his father and return him to his mother.

August 13, 1977

Signed: Carolyn M. Layton

Witness: FF-9-8-13
Georgetown, Guyana) S.S. 
Affidavit of 
Carolyn M. Layton

I, Carolyn Layton, being duly sworn, declare:

Several years ago while I was married to Larry Layton (who is still an active member of Peoples Temple) I was severely depressed. My husband at that time berated me constantly, undoubtedly based on his own insecurities. Nonetheless, he had a tremendously negative effect on my own self image. I lost my self-confidence in my profession and was becoming nearly non-functional in all areas of my life. I expressed an interest in relating to Jim Jones sexually. Jim Jones did relate to me sexually. His total acceptance of me in an intimate way restored my faith in my own self-worth. My mental health was restored through this therapy and I was able to sustain a divorce without emotional scars. Without this, I would not have been able to endure the trauma of my marital situation. My former husband too was greatly appreciative of the help given me by Jim Jones.

Later, Jim Jones directed me on tb' the central principles which became the singularly most important values in my life. I can soundly attest to the effectiveness of this therapy at a critical time in my life. He is the only man who ever made me feel like I thought a woman should feel. This is not to say that I wouldn't enjoy sex with him to this day, but the pain and pressure I have seen people bring him in this dimension has taken care of the momentary desire. God, I don't know how he has stood the suffering and I clearly tested him and found no trace of masochism in him. He has been willing to endure this pain (and no one has suffered as he has in this area) purely for humanitarian goals which he has dedicated his life to.

August 13, 1977

Signed: [Signature]

Witness: [Signature]
Jonestown, Port Kaituma) as Affidavit of
North West District, Guyana Christine R. Lucientes

I, Christine R. Lucientes, being duly sworn declare:

Grace Stoen spoke freely to me of the fact that James W. Jones is
the father of her son John V. Stoen. In fact she never indicated
to the contrary, ever. Indeed, when she talked to John about his
father Jim Jones she referred to him as "your dad."

Dated August 13, 1977
Witnesses:

Christine R. Lucientes

FF-9-8-15
Georgetown, Guyana | S.S. | Affidavit of
James Jones

I, James W. Jones, being duly sworn, declare:

I recall the situation with Grace Stoan was getting very bleak and it appeared that time was running out. Different members would come to me with reports that she was going against our ethical principles and planning on leaving. Tim Stoan thought this also and he said in the parking lot of our Redwood Valley church, "Do whatever you can," and he emphasized sex. After he had said that, that night Mrs. Patty Cartmell and I located her some way; I don't remember now how we located her. Since Tim had emphasized sex, I considered it as a means, otherwise I would not have done it, because I felt a loyalty to him and I would have done nothing to hurt him. My teaching of principle and my concern as a pastor had not reached the woman, no instruction had ever reached her, not a sermon had ever seemed to move her. It seems that necessity was the mother of invention and Patty Cartmell lived in the house next to the church. I wanted someone there to verify that it was principle; it wasn't a romantic thing. I was greatly bothered by this, having an up-bringing which emphasized a one man-one woman relationship. That is the way I had been conditioned. I also needed help because it was a trafficked area. I wanted the woman prepared not to have a baby. Patty Cartmell gave her various preventative, obviously which did not work. It was strange that the girl could have ever believed that there was anything personal, if she ever did. Most times when she spoke she indicated that she didn't believe it was a personal thing, but then there would be moments where she would suggest there was some romance. She would ask, "Could I have loved her?" or "Could we have married each other?" What a terrible hate she developed, based I guess on rejection. One time I recall she said she loved me or something of that sort. Anyway, the situation was most odd as it seemed that the bed toppled and we somehow had to get the bed straightened around, and people were coming and going in the house while Patty Cartmell tried to keep people from knowing what was going on. To me, I failed to notice any joy in it; I just remember them laughing. If I did laugh it was just to be polite. I didn't like her; I didn't like her from the first time I met her. I thought she demonstrated snobbery in our service by the way in which she treated black people. She took the liberty to be obnoxious in a public worship. She would often pull her long strands of hair in almost an autistic manner and at times rock back and forth as is the pattern of many disturbed persons.

As time went on she informed me that she was pregnant by me. I tried in every way to encourage her to have an abortion. At the time she must have not yet come to hate me, as she seemed to insist on going ahead and having the child. We even had an abortion arranged, but she seemed to be unable to cope with the idea emotionally and thus it was not pursued further.

After John Stoan was born she again appeared to be falling apart emotionally and came up to the church podium to tell me she was going to commit suicide if I did not marry her. I told her I did not see how that would be possible and in that situation and said he was indeed prepared to be the legal father, and was economically well off, I felt my marrying her would only hurt others. It also seemed grossly unfair; it seemed to be the point of which too much was required. Maybe it would have made a difference. I can't say that it would have or would not have.

I have always been worried with guilt thinking I could have done a little more. On this particular occasion I called Tim up to
the podium along with another church counselor who was familiar with the situation. I wanted him to be alert as to her emotional problems and keep some kind of watch on her to make sure she didn't go ahead with it. I was never sure just how much of her behavior was designed to manipulate for attention, and how much was severe mental disorder, so I wanted to exercise caution. Grace was always a very manic depressive personality. She was either ecstatic or morosely depressed beyond the normal limits. Others witnessed her crying spells go on for hours. She would also call my home on the phone and go into a weeping session for long periods of time, which everyone who lived in the house (my wife, mother, and housekeeper) made special note of. She constantly berated her husband, Tim, even threatening to kill him on several occasions. He complained that he did not spend time with her and that he acted condescending to her.

Grace often wept in front of John for long periods of time, which was of great concern to me. In fact I amping John, not because I want to deprive her of him, but because I deeply believe she is injurious to him, because of her long history of mental imbalance. He is very erratic with him, at moments screaming at him and the next trying to kiss him seductively on the mouth, thus manipulating him in ways I felt were very dangerous to his own normal development. I love John as much as any father could love his son, but it is not just that I love him which makes me firmly bent on keeping him, it is my fear of what would happen to him, if he were reared by her and her boyfriend, Walter Jones, whom I know to be a racist. I know beyond any doubt that she would express her emotional imbalance to him and her companion would take his obvious hostility out on him. Both have expressed open hate towards me and many parishioners have noted that she was fiercely hostile and even violent at times in a manner suggesting that she was taking out her anger for me on him.

Grace herself told me three months after she had left John to go off with Walter Jones that she felt John was indeed better off with me. At one point she even said, "Take him, he's yours anyway." At that time I gave her a round trip ticket to the place we both agreed was best for him. She later cashed in the part of the ticket that was refundable to her. At an earlier time I had given her $3,000.00 to be used for John. She took the money and spent it on herself.

At the present time John is a very happy, healthy child. He attends school with a highly accredited teacher for part of the day, so spends a part of his afternoon playing with his peers on the playground. I spend every evening with him. We talk a lot together and have had many conversations about Grace. He never speaks of Grace as his mother and when he refers to her it is as "Grace." He has mentioned to me that when Grace and Tim were still living together Grace and Walter Jones took him to her parents home. He tells how he was offered different foods and things but that he was given strict instructions not to let anyone know that the three of them had had an outing. It seems that the child had been pressured to become a confidant to a clandestine love affair. John dislikes Walter Jones greatly and fears him. Either he thinks Mr. Jones will do him harm physically or he just dislikes him because his mother left with him. To take John out of this happy environment would be terribly destructive to him. At one point when Grace was manipulating him, he threatened to jump off of the roof of our church, he had so much conflict. For a 3½ year old to express such conflict I considered very grave. Since he has not been with Grace he has never expressed such a desire. I really think it would be the end of him to take him away as long as I am able to prevent it. Grace is free to visit him if she chooses and it seems to me that if she loves him she must certainly see what destruction would come to him if he were suddenly thrust out of his happy life here.
Jonestown, Port Kaituma) as
North West District, Guyana

I, **Christine R. Lucieres**, being duly sworn, declare:

Grace Stoen was a friend of mine for several years and I had the opportunity to become acquainted with some of her negative personality traits. Because I babysat her son on a consistent basis, I further was made aware of the affect that these patterns had on him.

Grace is a very immature person whose narcissism requires continual positive support from others, including her son. Instead of being a supportive mother to the needs of John Stoen, she sought reassurance from the child himself. I have heard her frequently ask him if he loved her, if the child didn’t answer in a manner that seemed appropriate to her, her face showed vivid disappointment. I felt the child was unduly pressured by such emotional expectations and acted out accordingly.

I recall on a bus trip back to San Francisco from Los Angeles that Grace was awakened from her sleep and asked to attend to her child that she had left without appointing anyone to supervise. She became hysterical at what she interpreted to be a criticism of her abilities as a mother. In front of the child she shrieked, pulled her hair, hit her head against the bus window and clagged herself. Not only was John upset by this display but several children had inauspicious looks upon their faces. I was shocked.

After his mother had abandoned him John expressed to me great hostility and fear of Walter Jones. He related a childish fantasy to me of how he would kill Walter if he tried to take him away to Grace, when children withdraw from such a situation

**Christine Lucieres**
Dated August 13, 1977

Witnesses:  

**FF-9-B-18**
Two days before Grace began her relationship with Walter Jones (she had just finished a relationship with Tim Carter in which he described her later as the sickest person he had ever known) she again broached the subject of marriage to me. This was about 16 years ago. I again told her that I did not feel that was possible. This time I guess she took me at my work and gave up the idea altogether. It was the following July 4th that she left with Walter Jones, without so much as a good bye to John. She did not ask about John until about three months later, when she arranged a visit with John. This visit upset John terribly. She again went continually and asked John if he loved her. The child did not know how to respond to this barrage of emotion she openly expressed to him. It was as if he was the adult and she was the child. What a predicament it was for him. Frankly I never want to see him go through it again.

I am so convinced that what I am doing is correct that I have risked my whole reputation by not returning to the city and for his sake publically can tell me why. Grace herself has told her parents are openly racist and were even ashamed of their own Latin background. I cannot subject John to this. I implore the court that the child not be put through this. I must say that the relationship was the gravest mistake of my life but it would only be compounded if this child were forced to return to his mother, whose emotional problems prohibit her from knowing how to love a youngster without expecting great personal returns. I know that I am capable of giving John love without expecting him to "pay it back in kind". Grace does not have that capacity.

August 13, 1977
Signed: [Signature]
Witness: [Signature]
Georgetown  D.S.  Affidavit /
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)  Sandi Cobb Jones

I, Sandi Cobb Jones, being duly sworn, declare:

These are my experiences and observations:

Jim Cobb: (my brother) used to beat on his sisters, who are all younger than he when we were growing up. He talked a lot about revolution, and being a revolutionary, about how he hated capitalism and how he was a communist. He used to say how much he hated white people but he was always with a white girl. He and Terry Cobb used to fight all the time when they were young. She would chase him with knives and he would constantly fight with her. It puzzles me how they are so allied now. Jim Cobb used to have guns with him. He would always try to teach me to aim and shoot. The guns were not registered, as far as I know.

Terry Cobb: (my sister) used to molest me when she was 11 years old, and I was only 7 years old. She always warned me not to tell my mother. She used to kill baby chickens, saying that they were after her. She would use her bare hands. She also killed a baby kitten for the same reason. Terry used to pinch Wayne Pietila on his penis in front of myself and our younger brothers and sister.

Wayne Pietila: told me that Jim Cobb should be killed for leaving the group. He said that in one of their meetings that Jim Cobb had conducted, Jim Cobb told them that if anyone was to leave the group, that they were traitors. Wayne said that some day, he might have to kill Jim Cobb for leaving. This was their own teaching, and no one introduced this to them. Wayne said that he and Jim Cobb would make up their own "security force."

Dated: July 29, 1977
Witnesses: Sandi Cobb Jones

[Signature]

[Stamp]
Georgetown
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit of

I, Sandra Jones, being duly sworn, declare:

Jim Cobb, Terri Cobb, Wayne Pietla and the others who left the church because we didn't believe in violence said that someday a situation would come up because of them that would force us into violence. Jim Cobb and Terri Cobb are my natural brother and sister.

Danella Jones
Dated July 29, 1977

Witnesses:

FF-9-B-21
Georgetown, e.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

I, Joyce Parks, being duly sworn, declare:

Jim Cobb stole athletic equipment from the Ukiah High School Department. Included were, basketballs, footballs, ankle weights and different assorted clothing items.

Jim Cobb would have what he called "Revolutionary" meetings and drill young people in guerrilla warfare. He would insist that they call out chacenities about the government and that all "white" people were the cause of black oppression. He made multiple references that he would kill the President and all government officials by bombing, murder or any other thing that would destroy the "system". He would laugh and say it would be so good to kill "Washington, D.C." and turn the world around. Also, he has been emotionally and physically extremely cruel to several different women. He would have sexual experiences with one woman and say that others came on to him and that he had no choice but to "service" them.

He would not work, but instead lived off these different people. On many occasions he stole money out of my purse and would take my car for hours without asking to use it. If you questioned his whereabouts he would threaten to "kick ass" that no one questions him and that he does as he pleases. He would have young women have oral sexual experience with him, i.e. Jan Wilsey, Mary Ruth, Sharon Cobb and myself. He, in my case, would make me rub his genitalia and after climax he would insist I spread it over his body with my hands and mouth. He would insist on having intercourse into my rectum and forcefully hold me down to the point of bruising my arms and tell me that I was perverted for not doing these weird sexual practices. I was to the point of losing my mind. He would threaten to beat me and on occasion did if I told anyone what he did. He also would stand over me while I was sleeping like a mad man and would laugh hysterically about frightening you. Jim Cobb decided he wanted to go into dentistry. He said he would use his race to get into school. He didn't have to go through channels but that he would use anyone or anybody to graduate so he could make money off of people.

Joyce D. Parks
Dated July 29, 1977

Witnesses

FF-9-8-22
Georgetown, sc.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit of

I, Karen Schmidt, being duly sworn, declare:

I was active in the violent overthrow of the government of the USA. I fought classes in guerilla warfare. I idealized the Guerillas and was always quick to say he would perform violent acts for his beliefs. He threatened to step the shit out of Denise Backhouse and called her a liberal bitch.

Jim Cobb had no regard for others. Set off a fire cracker in the living room without warning while I was sitting there. I was using a camera until Jim Cobb forced me and other girls to stay up all night and ve al's study for tests. He destroyed a scissor in the dome with those encounter sessions. Jim always lied to me and told me that the college students were the vanguard of the revolution that he proposed to lead. He organized and led military exercises in the hills around Dickey. He organized a lot of divisions from school work then I lived in Dickey. Jim had weekend parties and was very aloof from the rest of the group.

At a literary meeting in 1972, Jim Cobb took down the fly and flipped out his pages and said to all of the boys in the meeting: "I have a little dick," one of the other students said, "Jim do you ever Commerce yourself like that?" His manners were very sloppy. He slept in the living room, left his dishes on the floor and books scattered about. Once when walking to the bus stop we were both behind Mickey Souchette. Jim Cobb turned to me and said indicating to Mickey's rear end "something is wrong with her pussy."

He made sexual overtures to almost every female student in the dorms.

Mickey Souchette was very irresponsible. She wrecked several cars including dorms'. She would swerve into her romance and smell it. She would stow this for groups of other students.

Jim Cobb stoles library books from Sonoma State College and brought to us about his techniques of deception. He told several of us new church members that he was really turned on by a female student in the church who stuck her books into his backpack while he was at his locker. This kind of talk was not a good example for us.

\[signature\]

Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed

[Signature]

FF-98-23
Georgetown
(S.S.)
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I. Paula Adams, being duly sworn, declare:

I heard the group of persons who left because of their belief that violence was the only cure for the ills of the United States say that if Jim Jones and Peoples Temple didn't start a violent course for social change that they would force us into violence. This group of terrorists included Mickey Touchette, Jim Cobb, Terri Cobb Pietla, Wayne Pietla, and a few others.

Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-9-8-24
Georgetown), ss. Affidavit s/
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Anita Kelley , being duly sworn, declare:

Beatrice Lawson - Atty at Law - Los Angeles - Beatrice is a cousin of mine who works for a law firm in Los Angeles, California. I was visiting in her home one night in the Spring of 1977 when I saw the remains of a half-smoked marijuana cigarette lying on her end table in the living room. This was also witnessed by Lee Ingram and Gene Chaikin.

Elsie Victoria Moore - LVN - is my natural sister. She used to have a "massage parlor" in Indianapolis, Indiana, which was raided by the police and she was arrested because she and her employees were giving sexual favors to the customers.

Faith Kice, LVN - I was acquainted with Faith during the time I was dating my former husband. Faith used to offer us condoms and encourage us to have sex. This was early in our relationship.

Jim Cobb - He organized groups of young people between the years 1968-1971 and taught classes and tactics in guerrilla warfare and violent revolution. He constantly promoted the idea of a violent overthrow of the government. One day, Jim had spent the night as a house guest in our home, and he got into my bed uninvited and tried to have sex with me although he did not succeed.

Anita Kelley
Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:
I, Evelyn M. Eichler, being duly sworn, declare:

Ruth Korns used to stay in my home for a year. At first she seemed to be a very nice person. Later I found out that she was a person engrossed with sexual deviation and her temper became violent when she was mad about something. She used to tell me how she would have oral sex with her boyfriends and how she would cheat on each one. She tried to encourage me to do these type of things with her, but I was totally shocked with her behavior and refused to participate. We started to get into many arguments. She got mad at my sister, Erin Eichler, who was only 11 years old, and pulled a sharp knife on her threatening to cut her and said that she would kill her. Those of us at the house stepped in and she backed off from the argument. That night she packed her things and left in her car. I had a bicycle at home which she used to ride alot. Ruth and her brother Phillip came back to our house several days later in the evening pounding on our door demanding the bicycle, which was mine, and shouting all kinds of obscenities at me when I wouldn't give it to her. My mom, Thel Jery, was very ill at the time, and Ruth's brother Phillip pushed his way through the door demanding to talk with her. I told him she was sick but he went into her room and accused her of stealing Ruth's check from her job at Kaciene Convalescent Hospital. She told him that we had nothing of Ruth's and had to argue with him until he finally left. After making all kinds of threatening remarks, like she would "get it soon", he would "get us" for taking this check. Later we asked the hospital and found that Ruth had personally picked up all of her checks, that none had been sent in the mail, so we couldn't possibly have taken a check which she received after leaving the house. Ruth iscadistic and can't learn how to stop lying.

Dated July 29, 1977

Witness:

[Signature]

[Signature]
Georgetown, Ew
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Carol Kern, being duly sworn, declare:

My natural sister, Ruth Kern, has always been very mean to me all through our childhood together. She used to tie me up and hit me with switches that would leave marks all over my legs and arms. Her and my brother Phillip would gang up on me, holding me down to spit in my face. My mom would go out and leave Ruth at home to baby-sit with me. Ruth would leave me alone in the house to go out with her boyfriends. I was just ten years old. When I was in the fifth grade Ruth taught me how to kiss. I told her I didn't want to but she told me that I had to or else boys wouldn't like me. Then she would kiss me in my mouth for a long time and feel on me. When her boyfriends came over, who were much older than she was, she would have me watch while they "practiced" love making. Ruth used to always brag about making and her first cigarette she had smoked in Sacramento. One time she put me in a room alone with this boy and encouraged us to have sex together. We just talked, but she wanted to know everything we did. She used to stand in front of the mirror and jump up and down telling me how beautiful her breasts were and how ugly mine were. She mixed around with many guys but she got pregnant from Penny Hixia and got an abortion. She was supposed to be Robin Wages' best friend at the time this happened. Robin and Penny were going together. She used to go into stores and steal clothes, camcorder, bathing suits, food, and a coat. When I was in the tenth grade Ruth accused me of having an affair with Rev. Jim Jones. I have never even been alone in the same room with him; he is the most principle person I have ever met, and it really turned me up when she said this. Ruth has always been a very violent person. She used to say that the only way to get rid of your enemies would be to kill then. She thought of herself as a violent revolutionary out to change the world. Ruth was a very hardcore person who couldn't care less about older people. When she worked at Madonna Convalescent Hospital she left an old crippled man in the bath alone and said he didn't care if he drowned.

Carol Kern
Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-9-8-27
Georgetown, ss.

Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit by

I, Carol Kerns, being duly sworn, declare:

Jeanette Kerns is my natural sister. When she was in college in Santa Rosa she asked Deborah Evans, one of the church's other students, if it would be all right if she had sex with her husband. She told Debbie she should be willing to share him. Jeanette used to always tell me how awful men were and that I should hate them. When I was 5 years old and my natural brother Phillip Kerns was 11 or 12 years old he raped me. He did this on several occasions. He told me never to tell anyone. He tried to get me to have sex with our dog when we lived in Sanger, California. Phillip used to get cats and throw them into big bonfires. He used to tie cans to their tails and light them on fire and enjoy watching them run and scream. Phillip used to have a paper route and whenever he wanted money he would go collect from the customers and spend it. He used to take me with him. He taught me how to hot-wire my grandpa's truck which he used to take several times. He told me when we lived in Sanger he wanted to kill me for telling on him. The only reason he joined the army was so he could clear his record. He had spent several years in boys homes and Sacramento Youth Authority. He was supposed to have gone to San Quentin but he escaped from the Youth Authority. He went AWAL from the army while he was stationed in Germany. As far as I know he's still AWAL.

Carol Kerns
Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-9-8- 28
Georgetown), as. Affidavit of
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Maria Katsaris, being duly sworn, declare:

Jeanette Kerns and I were both living in the church sponsored
dorms in Santa Rosa. This was in 1975. Jeanette was always
talking about her lesbian experiences and fantasies and how much
she hated men. One day she told us (myself and some of the other
students at the dorms) that she would often masturbate with cucum-
bers and carrots wrapped in saran wrap. She got them out of the
refrigerator and returned them to the refrigerator. She found it
very funny that we would then eat the vegetables without knowing
it.

Maria Katsaris
Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-9-8-29
I, Christian Leo Rosynko, being duly sworn, declare:

I know Wayne Pietela, Mickey Touchette, Jim Cobb, Lena Flowers, Tom Podgorski, Terri Pietela, and Ava Biddulph from personal experience while going to school at the Santa Rosa Junior College. These people lived in the church-provided dormitories where I also lived. I remember many instances where they spoke of revolutionary and terrorist activities such as taking over Ukiah California, a small town in Northern California. They spoke often of violent acts. One time I remember they spoke of blowing up a bridge. At other times I remember Wayne Pietela and Jim Cobb talking about how they would like to shoot the president of the United States. Che Guevara in fact was Wayne Pietela's and Jim Cobb's personal idol. Aside from this they had anti-social sexual habits. Jim Cobb who was married began having sexual relations with Mickey Touchette. Tom Podgorski began having sexual relations with first Lena Flowers and then Vera Ingran. Wayne Pietela then began having sexual relations with Lena Flowers. John Biddulph a close friend of theirs began having sexual relations with Terri Pietela. Terri Pietela was at that time married to Wayne Pietela. These eight were changing wives and husbands freely.

In addition, Jim Cobb was motivated one night at the Santa Rosa Dormitories to revealing his penis to the guys at the dorms.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-9-8-30
Jonestown, Port Kaituma  
Northwest District  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Christian Leo Rosynko, being duly sworn, declare:

I know Wayne Pietla, Mickey Touchette, Jim Cobb, Lena Flowers, Tom Podgorzki, Terri Pietla, and Ava Biddulph from personal experience while going to school at the Santa Rosa Junior College. These people lived in the church-provided dormitories where I also lived. I remember many instances where they spoke of revolutionary and terrorist activities such as taking over Ukiah, California, a small town in Northern California. They spoke often of violent acts. One time I remember they spoke of blowing up a bridge. At other times I remember Wayne Pietla and Jim Cobb talking about how they would like to shoot the president of the United States. Che Guevara in fact was Wayne Pietla's and Jim Cobb's personal idol. Aside from this they had anti-social sexual habits. Jim Cobb who was married began having sexual relations with Mickey Touchette. Tom Podgorzki began having sexual relations with first Lena Flowers and then Vera Ingras. Wayne Pietla then began having sexual relations with Lena Flowers. Ava Biddulph a close friend of theirs began having sexual relations with Terri Pietla. Terri Pietla was at that time married to Wayne Pietla. These eight were changing wives and husbands freely.

In addition, Jim Cobb was motivated one night at the Santa Rosa Dormitories to revealing his penis to the guys at the dorms.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,

a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-9-B-31
Jonestown, Port Kaituma)  Affidavit s/
Northwest District) as. Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Jeffrey J. Carey, being duly sworn, declare:

I observed Jim Cobb taking his penis out of his pants and dancing on his study desk in front of other males and boasting of his homosexuality. He in fact seems obsessed with this sort of behavior, because on another occasion he exposed his penis to an even larger group of males and bragged about how small it was. He often spoke of wanting to kill the president then, former president Nixon, and about espousing violent revolution.

Wayne Pietila an admitted child molester, also openly espouses violent revolution, he says that his hero is Che Guevara, he even used to call himself Cho. I waited outside while Mickey Touchette embezzled money from Motel 6 in Santa Rosa, California. She also (Mickey Touchette) openly espoused violent revolution.

Lena Pietila openly espoused violent revolution and the overthrow of the U.S. government.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-9-8-32
Jonestown, Port Kaituma,
Northwest District as,
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit s/

I, Jeffrey J. Carey, being duly sworn, declare:

I observed Jim Cobb taking his penis out of his pants and dancing on his study desk in front of other males and boasting of his homosexuality. He in fact seems obsessed with this sort of behavior, because on another occasion he exposed his penis to an even larger group of males and bragged about how small it was. He often spoke of wanting to kill the president then, former president Nixon, and about espousing violent revolution.

Wayne Pietla an admitted child molester, also openly espouses violent revolution, he says that his hero is Che Guevara, he even used to call himself Che. I waited outside while Mickey Touchette embezzled money from Motel 6 in Santa Rosa, California. She also (Mickey Touchette) openly espoused violent revolution.

Lena Pietla openly espoused violent revolution and the overthrow of the U.S. government.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-9-8-33
Jonestown, Port Kaituma
North West District
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Thomas Rice, being duly sworn, declare:

On labor day of 1973 Wayne Pietla asked me if he could borrow my 30-.40 Craig rifle; he stated that he was going on a camping trip and maybe do some hunting. That was the last time I saw him for more than a year and he has never returned the rifle, which is valued at over a thousand dollars.

The same day Wayne Pietla borrowed my rifle, he cut my telephone line and left, owing me two months' rent of $4120.00.

I, Thomas Rice, swear the above statements are true and factual.

Subscribed to and sworn before me, a Commissioner of Oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated: August 2, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-9-8-34
Jonestown, Port Kaituma )
North West District ) cd
Cooperative Republic of Guyana) 
Affidavit /s/

I, Thomas Kice, being duly sworn, declare:

On labor day of 1973 Wayne Pietla asked me if he could borrow my 30-40
Graf rifle; he stated that he was going on a camping trip and maybe
do some hunting. That was the last time I saw him for more than a year
and he has never returned the rifle, which is valued at over a thousand
dollars.

The same day Wayne Pietla borrowed my rifle, he cut my telephone line
and left, owing me two months' rent of $4120.00.

I, Thomas Kice, swear the above statements are true and factual.

________________________________________________________
Dated: August 2, 1977
Witnessed: 

________________________________________________________
subscribed to and sworn before me, a
Commissioner of Oaths for the Republic
of Guyana.

________________________________________________________
I, Charles & Joyce Touchette, being duly sworn, declare:

On Labor Day weekend of 1973 Mickey Touchette told us that she wanted $50 to purchase school supplies. Mickey asked her mother to leave the amount open so she could fill in the amount so she could be sure of having enough money and she also said that the amount would not exceed seventy-five dollars. Mickey took the check and fraudulently made the sum of the check for three hundred dollars. Mickey Touchette disappeared from us until the following Thanksgiving weekend; on the Friday night of that weekend we saw and spoke to Mickey at the Thrifty Drug Store in Ukiah, California and at this time we asked Mickey for the money and she refused to pay it back to us.

I swear the above statement is true and factual.

Subscribed to and sworn before me, a Commissioner of Oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated: August 2, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-9-8-36
Jonestown, Port Kaituma )
North West Region ) s.o.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana) Affidavit s/
Charles Touchette and
Joyce Touchette

I, Charles & Joyce Touchette, being duly sworn, declare:

On Labor Day weekend of 1973 Mickey Touchette told us that she wanted $30 to purchase school supplies. Mickey asked her mother to leave the amount open so she could fill in the amount so she could be sure of having enough money and she also said that the amount would not exceed seventy-five dollars. Mickey took the check and fraudulently made the sum of the check for three hundred dollars.
Mickey Touchette disappeared from us until the following Thanksgiving weekend; on the Friday night of that weekend we saw and spoke to Mickey at the Thrifty Drug Store in Ukiah, California and at this time we asked Mickey for the money and she refused to pay it back to us.
I swear the above statement is true and factual.

Subscribed to and sworn before me, a
Commissioner of Oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated: August 2, 1977
Witnessed: FF-9-B-37
Jonestown, Port Kaituma)                 Affidavit  s/
Northwest District)  ss.                      
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Sharon Rose Cobb, being duly sworn, declare:

Janet Phillips and Faith Kjoce stole drugs and supplies from General Hospital in Ukiah, California while they worked there as nurses.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-9-8-38
Jonestown, Port Kaituma) Cooperative Republic of Guyana
Northwest District) ss.

I, Sharon Rose Cobb, being duly sworn, declare:

Janet Phillips and Faith Rice stole drugs and supplies from General Hospital in Ukiah, California while they worked there as nurses.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-9-B-39
Jonestown, Port Kaituma)  Affidavit  s/
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Sharon Rose Cobb, being duly sworn, declare:

Jim Cobb, Mickey Touchette, Lena Flowers, Wayne Pietsla, Terry Pietsla, Tom Podgorski, Vera and John Biddolph planned to blow up a bridge in Ukiah California approximately five years ago. The same people were actively participating in learning guerrilla warfare.

I heard Deanna Kortle say publicly that the only way she could enjoy sex was if she heard a child cry.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-9-8-40
Jonestown, Port Kaituma)  Affidavit of
Northwest District) as
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, ____Sharon Rose Cobb______, being duly sworn, declare:

Jim Cobb, Mickey Touchette, Lena Flowers, Wayne Priest, Terry Priest,
Tom Podgorzki, Vera and John Siddulphe planned to blow up a bridge in Ukiah
California approximately five years ago. The same people were actively
participating in learning guerrilla warfare.

I heard Beaure Mertle say publicly that the only way she could enjoy sex
was if she heard a child cry.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

\[FF-9-B-41\]
Jonestown, Port Kaituma
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit n/

I, Stephanie Lynn Jones, being duly sworn, declare:

'I heard Sandy Robynko say she was going to help fight a revolution against the U.S. government.'

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-9-B-42
I, Stephanie Lynn Jones, being duly sworn, declare:

'I heard Sandy Bovynko say she was going to help fight a revolution against the U.S. government.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-9-B-43
I, Anita Kelley, being duly sworn, declare:

1. "Deanna Mertle stated that she was sexually attracted to Sandy Rosynko, a minor.

2. One night, Deanna Mertle called Peoples Temple in San Francisco and stated that there were certain children in her home that she no longer wanted there, and she brought them to the Temple -- clothes and all -- and left without speaking to anyone about the care or welfare of these children. Among the children she dropped off were three of her own: Linda Faye Mertle, Steve Mertle, and Eddie Mertle. Deanna kept three children at home: Sandy Rosynko, Diana Mertle, and Lillie Victor, a black teenager whom Deanna kept out of school at the 11th grade level and made her stay home and do the housework and watch the youngest child, Daphene Mertle. Lillie expressed resentment later to me about this because the white children in the home were allowed to go to school, while she was deprived of her education and made to serve the others. Lillie later left the Mertle household on her own after she became 18 years old.

3. Linda Mertle reported to me that she observed her dad, Elmer Mertle, having a sexual affair with Sandy Rosynko, who was a minor.

4. Mike Kelley constantly used drugs -- anything he could get hold of. He used to tell doctors that he couldn’t sleep, and he would persuade the doctor to give him narcotics for fictitious chronic headaches, and barbituates for sleep. Mike then shared these drugs with others that he had persuaded to take them with him. Mike also told me that he sexually molested a 15 year old girl in Los Angeles. He was 28 at the time.

5. Jim Cobb, Terri Cobb, and Wayne Pietta imposed strict rules and heavy mental stress on the other students in the dorms provided for students being sponsored in college by Peoples Temple. Yet they took special exceptions for themselves, excusing it because they were in "leadership," in the Temple. Not only did they berate light-skinned people to get them to degrade themselves, but they also harassed the black people to get them to express racism.
I, Carol Kerns, being duly sworn, declare:

I was a house guest at the Bertles for a few weeks during the summer vacation of school. I was about fourteen years old. I knocked on the door and was told to come in. Sir Berties was standing there completely nude. I was embarrassed and started to walk out of the room. I was told not to go, that it never bothered any of the other girls, meaning his own two daughters. I still walked out since I was not raised this way. I was real young and it made me feel real bad.

Carol Kerns
Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-9-8-46
Affidavit by Laura Johnston
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Laura Johnston, being duly sworn, declare,

Wertle - I remember hearing Deanna Wertle state that she got sexual pleasure when she heard children screaming from pain.

I remember seeing Elmer Wertle lying under the bus while on one of the Peoples Temple summer trips with his two teen-age daughters Linda and Diane. When someone else got under the bus to sleep he physically threw them out of the compartment (I think Joe Wilson).

Rick Cordell - When I was new to Peoples Temple and suicidal after messing myself up physically and mentally on drugs, Rick purposely tried to set up a sexual relationship, even though he was married and had many children.

Jack Arnold Beam - During my first 6 months living in Redwood Valley I was very confused from my preceding experiences with drugs. After specifically being exhorted by Rev. Jim Jones not to pursue me because of my emotional state - Jack Arnold Beam was involved with me and as a result I had oral sex with him in a truck in front of his house. He was 7 or 8 years my senior but took advantage of me when I was near suicide and very unstable emotionally. Jack Arnold has initiated a sexual relationship with 2 minor girls at least - Hable Cordell and his wife, Cindy Ponts (Beam) though he was at least 10 years their senior. He often talked about how he was very grateful that Pastor Jones had helped get him off of drugs and into a productive life. Then, again, when he was leaving the Peoples "Temple Community his ethics again washed out" and he beat his foster child cruelly.

Laura Johnston
Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-9-6-47
Affidavit of

Georgetown, RD.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Shenda Oliver, being duly sworn, declare:

Nicki Touchette stated that she worked in the offering room, which was true. I, Shenda Oliver, also worked in the offering room at that time. She said we would write the count of the offering on a piece of paper and send it up to the Pastor. That statement is not true. We never, ever wrote the count down. We'd send one person usually, the same person, to tell the count. I can't ever recall Nicki taking the count to him. Then again, Pastor Jones doesn't say how much, the count is, just makes an appeal when necessary.

My sister, Silvia Upshaw, called me Sunday evening July 25th, and told me that she had been harassed on her job and wanted to know how the Hortons knew here she worked. She said, June Hortle, Jert Hortle, Linda Hortle, and Ruth Karna came to talk to her trying to make her come to their side. Since she was a former member and left the church. They said they were trying to recruit everyone possible. They told her about beatings, fake healings, and all sorts of things she stated. She said they offered her protection, if she say Jim Jones had personally beat and tortured people. They warned her that the temple would have violence there. She said she didn't know if they meant a bomb or shooting? She also stated that they were getting larger in size and knew so much about the temple than she can imagine.

Silvia no longer wanted her son there at the temple, not because of Jim Jones but because they said "violence will be done to the temple" (these are her words). She told them she didn't want to get involved. She also said "she didn't live at the temple for the reasons she were telling her. She left only for personal reasons.

Shenda M. Oliver

Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed: [Signature]
Jonestown, Port Kaituma
North West Region
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Samuel T. Grubbs II, being duly sworn, declare:

Stephan Martie stole the following items from Peoples Temple Christian Church: 1) Sony 4-track reel to reel tape recorder, 2) One AC-DC multi-step voltage converter, 3) Four speakers with L-pads and volume potentiometers.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a Commissioner of Oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-9-8-49
Jonestown, Fort Kaituma
North west Region
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Samuel E. Grubbs II, being duly sworn, declare:

Stephan Walter stole the following items from People's Temple Christian Church: 1) Sony 4-track reel to reel tape recorder, 2) One AU-300 multi-step voltage converter, 3) Four speakers with I-pads and volume potentiometers.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a Commissioner of Oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed

FF-9-B-50
Georgetown \{a.s.\}
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Paula Adams, being duly sworn, declare:

From the time I entered into the Santa Rosa Junior College (Peoples Temple sponsored) dormitories, I came under the viciousness of the so-called leadership of the dormitories: Jim Cobb, Terri Cobb, Wayne Pietia, and Terri Cobb's protege Mickey Touchette. Myself, along with several others, were new in Peoples Temple. We were kept up-night after night by these people for counselling. We were screamed at and called "honkies" or "uncle toms" or "aunt janes" all night because we were not revolutionary. Terri Cobb got one of the girls so incited in revolutionary fervor that she play-acted out a scene where she was demonstrating what she would do to me if I betrayed and pretended to hold a gun to my head and pulled the trigger. If we defended ourselves when being "confronted", as they called it, we would have to stand up in the middle of the room for hours usually until daybreak or until we confessed to being a honkie or uncle tom or aunt jane. When different ones of us started reacting to this terrorism and fascist dictatorship, we were told that Jim Jones knew everything that went on, which was absolutely untrue we found out later. They threw Jim Jones' name around whenever they wanted to throw in some inhumane rule. We were told that we would get into a lot of trouble if we went to Jim Jones about this because it showed that we didn't trust him (Jim Jones). I would have left if I hadn't gone to church services during the weekends and midweek because I would see that Jim Jones was a sensitive compassionate man who prachted about egalitarian living, and that concern for others was the essence of living. This was not the same Jim Jones that Jim Cobb, Terri Cobb, and Wayne Pietia showed me, and I would return to the dormitories confused and yet terrified at what new mental torture we would be put through in our all night meetings.

The all night meetings usually centered around someone being confronted about something as insidious as one of the more studious persons not helping out one of the leaders on a test by cheating for them. They told us to steal also, because to steal from the system wasn't bad.

Mickey Touchette was a popularity climber. She always liked to be noticed, but she was a nothing at the dorms until she started on an active lesbian course by having an affair with Terri Cobb. Terri Cobb, who married to Wayne Pietia, always liked to break in new females at the dorms. Terri Cobb and Mickey Touchette had their affair for months and even continued it after Mickey Touchette started an affair with Jim Cobb who was by this time married to Sharon. Jim Cobb had no more than gotten married than he started screwing Mickey Touchette and tried to get me to screw him too. Jim Cobb took me to a park on our way home from school just to look at the ducks. This occurred after Sharon and he had just gotten married. He pulled me over and started kissing me and trying to feel my breasts. I protested that this wasn't what I wanted, but he insisted that this was how "comrades" got to know each other. Jim Cobb always picked females with blonde hair and blue eyes and called everyone a racist if they didn't bend to his will.

Guerrilla training became a major emphasis on the college students. We were being trained for the revolution that we were going to start. Wayne Pietia would dress up like Che Guevara and shout revolutionary slogans such as; "Terrorists never live", "we'll kill anyone who betrays the revolution", "then end justifies the means", and he was always saying, "I am a communist." We didn't even know what they were talking about, but if we didn't want an all night session in the middle of the floor...
being screamed at, we had to go along with it. We were drilled in leadership skills in guerrilla warfare; night runs and marches were taken in empty fields to test our ability in doing invasion maneuvers. On one hike that we took, we were being trained in guerrilla fighting and also in abilities to take on leadership responsibilities. Jim Cobb was in charge and beat a girl with a stick because she became too exhausted to keep up with the whole group.

Our meetings in the dorms were not without violence being inflicted on someone who disagreed with the way the fascist regime was ruling there in the dorms. A girl was slapped up against the wall by someone who was caught up in the emotion of proving that she was not a coward and that she supported the dormitory leaders.

Racial animosity was encouraged as a means of controlling the people at the dorms. The dark-completed people were called Uncle Toms or Aunt Janes if they did not call light-completed people "honkies" and keep animosity stirred up. The light-completed people were never allowed to sit on the chairs or couches if there was even one person who was black who did not have a seat. Light-completed persons were never allowed to sit in the front seat of a car unless there was no choice.

The reason this continued for so many months was because of the long distance between the church and our school dormitories.

Dated: July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

[Signature]
Georgetown
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit

I, Michelle Boucharlette, being duly sworn, declare:

Dicy Boucharlette is my natural sister. When I was between the age of eight and eleven, I was lying on my bed. Dicy came in and violently threw herself and a pillow over my face. I gasped to get my breath, fighting trying to get away. When she lifted the pillow from my face she was laughing hysterically. My face had turned blue from lack of oxygen, I was shaking trying to get my breath. Dicy Boucharlette stole $100.00 from our parents in September of 1974.

Michelle Boucharlette

Dated July 25, 1977

Witnessed: 

__________________________
Jonestown, Fort Kaituma
North West Region
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit of

Christine E. H. Bates

I, Christine E. H. Bates, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1972 I was living with Sallie Stapleton at 150 Evans Street, Ukiah, California. Her daughter, Lillie Joe Carr visited her that week, I had $585.85 in my room. I went to the kitchen and when I came to my room Lillie Joe was in there, and she rushed out right away and left the house and said she had to go to town. When I looked in my bag, the money was gone. When her mother came, I told her the money was missing. Her reply was that Lillie Joe has it. Lillie Joe had gone to town, and bought lots of new clothes. She went in her room and looked in Lillie Joe's suitcase and found only $200. Lillie Joe came to me crying and said she needed a new coat.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a Commissioner of Oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-9-8-54
I, **Christine Bates**, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1972 I was living with Sellie Stapleton at 150 Evans Street, Ukiah, California. Her daughter, Lillie Joe Carr visited her that week, I had $585.85 in my room. I went to the kitchen and when I came to my room Lillie Joe was in there, and she rushed out right away and left the house and said she had to go to town. When I looked in my box, the money was gone. When her mother c. e, I told her the money was missing. Her reply was that Lillie Joe has it. Lillie Joe had gone to town, and bought lots of new clothes. She went in her room and looked in Lillie Joe's suitcase and found only $2.00. Lillie Joe came to me crying and said she needed a new coat.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a Commissioner of Oaths for the Public of Guyana.

______________________________

_dated August 5, 1977_

_witnessed:_

______________________________

_FF-9-8-53_
I, Millie Cunningham, being duly sworn, declare:

I used to stay at Birdie Hamble's from 7AM until 2PM twice a week for free. These are things I observed: the patients would beg me to clean them up. I spent all the time doing laundry and cleaning up.

Janie Brown--she couldn't get up at all, her legs and feet were swollen so badly, she had bed sores out of control, just from the filth. Then she had her leg amputated (her right leg) for diabetes, but the Doctor said that she didn't keep it clean.

Ella Mae Hoskins--Birdie turned Ella Mae against everybody, she'd cook pies and fill the patients up on sweets. Ella was diabetic and the diet wasn't followed at all. She later had to have her leg amputated too. Ella wanted to move, and even told member Robert Johnson once on the street that she wanted to move out badly, but Birdie wouldn't hear of it.

Birdie lied about turning over all the money to Peoples Temple. She never did that.

Victoria--Birdie finally brainwashed Victoria not to even let her great niece Velma Barnes visit her. Velma being a member of Peoples Temple.

Mother LaTourneau--Birdie took a lot of money from her, and took her car too. She treated her like a dog.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

[Signature]

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

[Signature]

FF-9-3-56
Jonestown, Port Kaituma  
Northwest District  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit

I, Millie Cunningham, being duly sworn, declare:

I used to stay at Birdie Narable's from 7AM until 2PM twice a week for free. These are things I observed: the patients would beg me to clean them up. I spent all the time doing laundry and cleaning up.

Janie Brown—she couldn't get up at all, her legs and feet were swollen so badly, she had bed sores out of control, just from the filth. Then she had her leg amputated (her right leg) for diabetes, but the Doctor said that she didn't keep it clean.

Ella Mae Hoskins—Birdie turned Ella Mae against everybody, she'd cook pies and fill the patients up on sweets. Ella was diabetic and the diet wasn't followed at all. She later had to have her leg amputated too. Ella wanted to move, and even told member Robert Johnson once on the street that she wanted to move out badly, but Birdie wouldn't hear of it.

Birdie lied about turning over all the money to Peoples Temple. She never did that.

Victoria—Birdie finally brainwashed Victoria not to even let her great niece Velma Barnes visit her. Velma being a member of Peoples Temple.

Mother LaTourneau—Birdie took a lot of money from her, and took her car too. She treated her like a dog.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-9-8-57
Jonestown, Port Kaituma ) Affidavit n/
Northwest District ) ________________________
Cooperative Republic of Guyana) _______________________

I, Laura Johnston ________________________, being duly sworn, declare:

Birdie Harable: Janey Brown was a diabetic patient at Birdie's. Birdie used to do
the maneruring of the patients to get their money, and she cut Janey knowing that she
was diabetic and couldn't afford to have her skin cut. The cut was infected, and
then turned to gangrene before Birdie did anything about it. Janey was first taken
to Hillside Hospital, where I remember the nursing staff saying the infection was due
to unclean linen and lack of proper care.

Victoria was also a patient at Birdie's. She is Velma Barnes' great aunt. Velma
has something to say about the poor care that Birdie gave Victoria, who was crippled.
As I recall, Velma said that the place wasn't kept clean and that Birdie didn't try
to meet Victoria's diet for her condition.

Someone else in the house was diabetic, but Birdie still gave the person the same
diet as others, against the doctor's orders. I've forgotten which patient that applied
to.

Birdie also tried to run down one of the high school students — I think it might have
been Pam Bradshaw, but I'm not sure.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed: _______________________

________________________________
I, Laura Johnston, being duly sworn, declare:

Birdie Marable: Janey Brown was a diabetic patient at Birdie's. Birdie used to do the manicuring of the patients to get their money, and she cut Janey knowing that she was diabetic and couldn't afford to have her skin cut. The cut was infected, and then turned to gangreen before Birdie did anything about it. Janey was first taken to Hillside Hospital, where I remember the nursing staff saying the infection was due to unclean linens and lack of proper care.

Victoria was also a patient at Birdie's. She is Velma Barnes' great aunt. Velma has something to say about the poor care that Birdie gave Victoria, who was crippled. As I recall, Velma said that the place wasn't kept clean and that Birdie didn't try to meet Victoria's diet for her condition.

Someone else in the house was diabetic, but Birdie still gave the person the same diet as others, against the doctor's orders. I've forgotten which patient that applied to.

Birdie also tried to run down one of the high school students — I think it might have been Pan Bradshaw, but I'm not sure.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-9-8-59
Georgetown, ss.

Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Robert Johnson, being duly sworn, declare:

I previously worked for Birdie Marable in 1974 and 1975 helping with the patients in the care home and with chores around the home. I know how she refused to give allowance to one of her patients Ella Mae Hoskins. Birdie would keep Ella Mae's money herself. I know Birdie had money in the bank and different times I was with Birdie when she would buy clothes, foods, and whatever she wanted. Birdie drank constantly when I would go by in the morning and at night when it was time for the patients to go to bed Birdie would be drunk.

Another lady Annie Washington was a patient of Birdie's. Annie did not receive proper medical care. Birdie Marable did not take her to the doctor when she needed to go. One fact is that she did not take care of any of the patients like they needed to be. She did not change bedding on time. Birdie talked rough to her patients, especially when she was drunk.

When Birdie's husband came to visit she put him in a small cabin at the back of the house. She would whip him with her fists and one time she hurt him bad enough to send him to the hospital.

Birdie told me she had $300.00 from Mrs. LeTourneau, another patient which she borrowed to get an abortion. I'm fairly certain she never paid Mrs. Le Tourneau back.

A man lived at the care home who was Birdie's boyfriend. She said she wanted to marry him except she was already married. He used to beat her up when the patients were present.

Another lady, Velma Darnes, had an aunt who was a bed patient at Birdie Marable's. Birdie let this patient stay wet and dirty. Birdie took money from her. This lady wanted to leave Birdie but Birdie refused to let the woman leave.

[Signature]

Dated July 20, 1977
Witnessed:

[Signature]
Jonestown, Port Kaituma )
Northwest District )
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, _______________ Buckett, being duly sworn, declare:

David Wise in the process of inserting foreign components into the third floor office telephone systems of the San Francisco, California Peoples Temple church's phones. This happened to be during the first part of the second service on Sunday evening. I was on security on the roof ledge overlooking the back parking lot of the church at about 6:30PM when I observed David walking down Fillmore Street in the direction coming toward the church. I thought to myself what is a white man walking through the Fillmore on Sunday evening - there were no stores open in the direction he was coming from. So it seemed beyond me why he was on the dangerous streets with no purpose in mind but walking. He did say, when asked, that he was coming from the store! In summary, David Wise bugged the Temple phones on the third floor of our church and was observed in the process.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,

a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

____________________

FF-9-8-60
Jonestown, Port Kaituma )
Northwest District )
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, _____________, being duly sworn, declare:

David Wise in the process of inserting foreign components into the third floor office telephone systems of the San Francisco, California Peoples Temple church's phones. This happened to be during the first part of the second service on Sunday evening. I was on security on the roof ledge overlooking the back parking lot of the church at about 6:30PM when I observed David walking down Fillmore Street in the direction coming toward the church. I thought to myself what is a white man walking through the Fillmore on Sunday evening - there were no stores open in the direction he was coming from. So it seemed beyond me why he was on the dangerous streets with no purpose in mind but walking. He did say, when asked, that he was coming from the store! In summary, David Wise bugged the Temple phones on the third floor of our church and was observed in the process.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-9-8-61
Georgetown, ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Anita Kelley, being duly sworn, declare:

Elsie Victoria Moore - Tommy Ijames her son was living with me during the summer of 1976. Tommy went home to spend some time with Vicky. When he came back, Thomas told me that he walked into a room and witnessed his mother sexually molesting his younger brother.

Anita Kelley

Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-9-9-62
Georgetown, as Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit a/

I, Anita Kelley, being duly sworn, declare:

Mike Kelley - I was married to him from June 1970 to Oct. 1974. June 1975, our divorce was finalized. During that time, Mike stole items such as office supplies, a micrometer, a warning horn and electrical supplies from the Kasonite Corporation where he worked. Mike left home one day and did not return for two weeks. When he did return, he could talk of nothing else but the homosexual relationships and experiences he had while he was gone. During the time that we were married, Mike had a relationship (sexual) with another man, he told me about it and at the same time encouraged me to have a relationship with another woman, which I did not want. During the early part of 1974 I suspected that Mike was having another sexual relationship with a co-worker at Georgia Pacific, where he was then working, although he denied it. In the summer of 1974, Mike began sleeping with a woman who was almost twice my age. Consequently I left him and he moved in with Rose Sieg.

During the time that I was married to Mike, he told me that I was warped emotionally because I did not like certain sexual positions with him, and because I disliked oral sex.

During the last month that I was with Mike, I did not have a job, and was totally dependent on him, yet he refused to give me any money for groceries, gas, or laundry.

Anita C. Kelley
Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed

Miguel F. Vargas

FF-9-8-63
I, Ellen DuPont, being duly sworn, declare:

Last week Ruth Kerns, my daughter, went to the San Francisco District Attorney's Office to make a statement against Jim Jones and Peoples Temple. She stated that at the age of 13 she was taken away from her mother and forced to live with other people. This was stated over T.V. Channel 9. She had told me on the telephone that this was the case and I told her that she knew this wasn't true, that she didn't want to live with me but had wanted to live with Houston and Jack Beams. She was allowed to live where she wanted.

Before leaving the church, Ruth had sex with Danny Fisesta and Paul Flowers. She asked Danny to have sex with her and she admitted this to me. She ran away her last year of high school to see her Dad and then ran away from there. She was on drugs and lived with a guy on heroin. She joined a Jesus freak group whose headquarters are in Eureka and was kicked out of that group for being "immoral." She got pregnant by one of Jeanettes' husbands' friends and had an abortion. She is now supposed to get married next month to some guy. When Ruth called me last week, I asked to please not try to hurt us anymore. She said she doesn't want to "hurt" us - that she wants to help "save" a lot of people from Jim. She said, "You think Jim is God don't you?" I replied, "You know that's a damned lie, we don't believe Jim is God. He teaches us to believe in the God within us." She argued with me. Ruth told Channel 9 that she was in her second year of nursing at Davis. But she told me that she was working as a nurse's aide and would be going back to school next year.

Ruth was on drugs before we joined Peoples Temple. Jeanette said she was on drugs when she got pregnant.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,

Ellen DuPont

Commissioner of Oaths for the Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 2, 1977

Witnessed:

__________________________

FF-9-8-64
Georgetown, ss.                    Affidavit of
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)    ____________________

I, Laura Johnston, being duly sworn, declare:

Liz Forman—she told me numerous times about how she used to be
so sick, she couldn't hold a job down. She relied on her relatives
for money to live on and slept 12-16 hours a day just to escape.
She often said that she felt healthy physically and mentally since
coming to Peoples Temple. With her personality—deviations and
idiosyncrasies—only a tolerant group would have been able to
work with her. When she first came, her life was palm reading
and star gazing. She couldn't deal with reality and just about
got into hysterics over the thought of poisoning, or anything not
immaculate. Her sexual hangups carried over throughout her person-
ality and her hypochondria.

Laura Johnston
Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-9-8-65
Jonestown, Port Kaituma)                                      Affidavit of
Northwest District) ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Russell DeAndrea Kotson, being duly sworn, declare:

In May of 1976, Paul Flowers put a letter opener to my throat and told me
he would kill me.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-9-8-66
Jonestown, Port Kaituma)  
Northwest District) as.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit of

I, Russell DeAndrew Eaton, being duly sworn, declare:

In May of 1976, Paul Flowers put a letter opener to my throat and told me he would kill me.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-9-18-67
Georgetown) ss.   Affidavit a/
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Rita J. Tupper, being duly sworn, declare:

I used to know David and Donna Conn, and I was formerly married to Lawrence Tupper. David Conn used to live with Elmer and Zoe Hertle and their family's. They pooled all of their monies and lived communally in El Solrante, Ca., with several others. David Conn used to see Donna Black (Conn) while he was still married to his wife Iris. David Conn and Zoe Hertle had a sexual relationship while they were both still married. Donna Black (Conn) had sex with Elmer Hertle, while he was still married to Zoe. Donna Conn had sex with Lawrence Tupper while he was still married. This took place in Donna's home on several occasions. The Conn's used to go to all night meetings with the Hertles, where a lot of drinking took place. Fornication occurred after the meetings. Stripping took place on occasion. Donna Conn used to call Mr. Lawrence Tupper up all at night.

Rita J. Tupper

Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

U.S. Attorney

Consular Officer in charge of Georgetown, Guyana, South America
#10
One service he was having was very bad pain in my body after my surgery. I was taking pain pills. Pastor Jones called me out and told me exactly where I was having pain. He lifted my covered hand. At that time I felt a hot light across my body. In a moment’s time the pain was gone. Now I have no more problems. I’m ever so grateful.

Reinaldo Renter

FF-10-A-1
Bea Parker was healed of a tumor in my colon. For 2 years I was having a constant annoying obstruction with my bowels. Mr. Pastor Jones called me out and told me things no one knew. He said, "Bea, you have suffered enough." Which was so true. Now the annoyingness in my bowels is gone. My physical relief is wonderful. I feel good and I'm going strong in my senior years.

Beatrice Parker
May 29

Dear Carolyn, Annie, Jim, et al,

I don't know how dad and I can thank you for your lovely hospitality to us during our visit and for the beautiful experience we had. It was all wonderfully enlightening and fantastic and thrilling to us as you know from our written and verbal comments.

Our trip following the Guyana visit was all anticlimactic. In fact I was forced to spend the days in Trinidad, St. Maarten, and San Juan just recouping. Seems that we'll wait and...
Food in Georgetown and Jones-town were puréed ice cubes in colas and 7-up imbued freely in public places pretty well caused a bout of Montezuma's Revenge. God was okay, and "can-fu" while mine kicked up and sat in my nauseous stomach for days. That and lack of sleep were the culprit. So we redid up. But at least we waded in the beautiful Caribbean on St. Maarten's. A large spider 3 inches in Spread and blonde (!!!) took up residence directly over the John in the bathroom of our fancy room in St. Maarten's. What could one do? I simply said to this huge creature, "Okay, you mind your own business and I'll mind mine!" So it stayed and we did too. I did point him out to the maid in full rounds. She was not excited, merely...
interested.
During our plane trip from Los Angeles to Reno we were buffeted about
in a storm over Lake Tahoe like a
balloon in a hurricane. It was awful.
Huge down drafts hurled us up
and down and we rolled back
and forth.
We arrived in Reno in 37°
weather sans stockings or coats—
all in cotton with the rain beating
down and snowflakes flying
about.

Well I guess I was ready—
for that, as my ankles had been
trouble in size, in fact, followed
so apologize for my bizarre, swollen
appearance in Genetown. The mos-
quito bites made my face and
eyes puffy, and of course—
my legs were a bit weak—
but they did pretty well— con-
 sidering my age, past illnesses,
and the heat.

S now have what S term an

FF-10-A-5
hystericall itch on my legs and
arms. The bits have subsided but
the itchingers on. A few more
sleep and will keep it under control.

Yesterday John had a great
sermon on "Remembering," in
which he spoke of the models
and Martin Luther King, the
Holocaust, the Amer. Indians
and personal memories and
how we deal with them as
individuals.

Then we zipped over to
the bay area by plane for our
press conference.

Charles Carey is very dynamic
and was excellent on TV. At
10:00 P.M. Channel 2 had
that nutty character from
 Wish and Charles Carey
 and dad. I did not make
my big splash on TV - in spite
of my visual verbal "goodies"
and my light blue cotton.

FF-10-A-6
sint as I wouldn't look grim etc. But anyway it was all very worthwhile and we were not blessed. I thought Dad was just great! Handsome, vocal etc.

Mrs. Prokes is such a lovely lady and Vickie is a dear. Also we saw Sandy B., and other of your friends. Jean Brown is a darling and feels very deceived at times over the negative publicity.

The news media people were pleasant—not nasty. The people at the temple were as usual, kind and sweet and loving and hospitable. The buffet dinner was magnificent!

Well, you know how we feel about your project and your genius gun in keeping it going and attracting these
unusual resident with their expected and love for humanity and the animal kingdom. Everyone here is fascinated by it and very receptive.

As for little Jon, well, he is the dearest, fussiest, cutest little Christopher Robin character we've seen and we're not at all prejudiced - of course, and we feel that Jon-Jon is a real prize dog. We know they are happy and thriving and lots of love and hugs will continue.

We're proud of you, Annie and you, Carolyn, and of course by the entire Jim Jones Project. Charles Garvey says Carolyn is exceptionally bright. The girls at Temple say Annies letters are exceptionally funny. - Love to all "drug star" Annies! - thank you again and much love.

FF-10-A-12

B. Moore
5516 Marish Ave.
Reno, Nevada 89509
U.S.A.

Ms. Carolyn Laxton
Ms. Annie Moore
P.O. Box 893
Georgetown, Guyana
South America

Air Mail

FF-10-A-13
Statement of

Dr. Victor Thieff, who had a medical training
in Kenya, the highest physician in the
region, then travelled back and forth
between Kenya and other countries in
the region, and with all the public
health centres. He worked very closely
with the local communities and
health centres, providing medical
treatment and support.

Dr. Joseph dealo (Dea) was a dental
specialist from Addis Ababa. He
taught at a dental school in the region
and worked with the local communities,
providing dental services to
the community.

The people here have a strong
connection to the land and
nature, which is reflected in their
daily lives and traditions.

Sincerely,

[Signature]

Date: 10-8-14
very lovely – unique sort of thing to observe.”

John: (What are you impressed by)

The economy, present level, they have done such a relatively short time that people have been

Bill: What I find that the futuristic provides a creative

opportunity for everyone to express

himself or herself in many

ways.

John: What are the things that from my

point of view are certainly significant regarding

is the quality of community life. So

context (let me explain better)

call “the masses society”

like other world people there

very few relationships friendships

relationships among typically adults

so seniors are isolated or older be

pressure a life of suppression e a

ta heavy that to develop a

welcoming human being is incredibly

different world that is past

what I think or as older or

the elderly especially I have

FF-10-A-17
Here everyone feels a part. They feel that this is their enterprise, that they have a contribution to make - they are important. That they have a sense of dignity and worth which is very difficult in a mass society unless one is brought into a community such as this.

John: The unique role it plays in the community as a friend of the people.

Barbara:

Excellent,
Good,
Fair,
Good.

Carol:

FF-10-A-18
May 14, 1979

People Temple

Agricultural Project, Jonestown, Guyana

Dear Friends,

I'd like to share with you some of my impressions after four days spent at the Agricultural Project.

I was impressed with the neatness of the typical farms. I like the sanctuaries of the area, where flying foxes (bats) and human beings are confined. The setting of the Great Ape Sanctuary is a special hall of the project impressed me with the skill and imagination. How much land could be cleared and as many crops planted and well on the way (at a short time).

When we arrived by tractor-trailer, some people were eating outside; others were working. The farm was filled with children, playing and gathering around the animals. The older folks were doing simple tasks with their instructions.

I had the feeling that for the older woman and her family, Jonestown was the beginning of a new life.
strikes me as most impressive. It features at its core the very essence of community. This is not just the people working to make their contribution to the life of the community. People whose contributions are regarded as meaningful and important in the community, are included here and enjoy a sense of worth. I think of people whom the world regards as "ordinary" becoming somebody in this community. (This is the way they felt, how they thought of themselves before and after the Project, and the way that others thought of them.)

It is so gratifying to see people developing skills for which they have had talent, but no opportunity to develop those talents. Furthermore, the burgeoning activities call for creativity and imagination. Evidence in surprising fields of skill and response. This and there are several.

I believe that your experiment here has profound implications both for community in a time of mass society, and for the meaning of productivity with economic self-sufficiency. The technological skills of your people, plus enough capital, have enabled you to do...
I feel that they are pursuing something great. They have a sense of ownership of their entire project. The way they give themselves in effort indicates the feeling that this is a significant task.

I wish you well and encourage you to hang in there even if short and little problems are good.

When I think of the other people especially, I think of the people's vision of every one sitting under a vine and enjoying life grace. There is a present in God's experience for young as well as old, the vine and fruit, the as well as struggle and help.

Carry on, good luck for your development.

John M

FF-10-A-21
The][ experience

This is truly the "New Community"

and people. The natural foods

and things to behold. The medical care is compassionate.

Mechanical" is exaggerated.

The appreciation of the old and new.

The agricultural and educational approach.

The need for natural and controlled farming.
"a unique setting"

Barbara C. Moore
Rick Cordell told me "around that time some had gotten Dad poured hydrochloric acid in his mouth".

Josh

FF-10-4-24
Some incidents -

- Car nearly ran Dad down in Maryland on a trip - 1973 Oct 17, think
- At a police gasoline stop - 1973 Oct 17, think
- When we got weird, Honey Patel was going to check our purses for people sleeping underneath busses.
- Numerous agents that were sent to LAPD and SFSD -
- LAPD flew over LAPD with flashing lights nearly nightly
- A security guard knew better.
- Poisoning of Dad - Many times in SF - water poisoned, sent to lab.
- Poisoning by Mother and Jim Brown recently.
- Arrest of people who came as witnesses to Chris Lewis' trial.
- An RV fire chief said he'd like to hear PT alarm sound. Could add aerosol or gasoline to fire and told to some PT members relative - I can't remember who.

FF-10- A-25 Laura G.
VN will not support Thai guerrillas.
Affeco-Russia organ supports people of Nicaragua.
They wouldn't let us in large Catholic church for Angela Davis Rally (People's Cathedral ?)

FF-10-4-27
1. The Police incident reported
   Your black sister had heart attack & ambulance called
2. Poisoning of Turkey on Thanksgiving in 42
3. When bird was fired on
   Shot down in Redwood Valley
   Parking lot.
4. Countless number of times
   Security in tower was fired on from across N/A tracks
   On weekends - police were called.
5. Shooting of dogs at Tourette residence in Redwood Valley - police were called.
6. Number of times buses broke down that only police protection prevented entire bus loads should have Died.
   Marvin Sweeney & L.A. & Security for Ryan were (bmj)

[Image]
Dad - I got a Phone call telling you all about Nouella Smith. She's had a heart attack today. They called Mabel Johnson. Did she call back?

T. S. Dares
Date: 9-4-78

Dad

I remember when your bus carrying us was pulled over by Diversiders, and the driver went out and he was surrounded by police and the police were all around us. We were sent from CA to go to SF.

Billy Joe Hall

FF-10-A-31

Incident!
The brick thrown at the window of Bus 7 on the highway.

FF-10-A-32
Ask Mary Ann
in 6th She might
know I think
it was around July
around June, July Aug
FF-10-A-33

Dad,

\checkmark

In SF a man called as an
MGM Hollywood Producer
to lure you into a set-up

Jane M.

FF-10-A-34

a commercial

Penny

FF-10-A-36
I was told when I first joined Peoples Temple by a brother of a Handscomb Sheriff Dept. officer that there was a "Complete file" on Jim Jones and that he was FF-10-A-35.

Mother & Penny following the picture photographer from New Times and his taking pictures of our buses and seniors - his asking us - "Did Jim Jones tell you to do this?"

FF-10-A-37 Penny
Has it ever been established that Stoer and David Wise were friends? I always suspected David. — Claire
Penny 
FF-10-A-40

Came over at the Library at 7:30 while Dad was talking about the news and people were taking the news down and said
1. Welfare Department coming after Jim Randolph in Luckily you saved him.

2. Your being shot in the chest in the parking lot.

3. Your being shot in the leg in Redwood Valley.

4. Mayor Krieger telling Don (the Baptist Preacher) that we would blow up the S.F. Examiner.

5. S.A. on Thanksgiving when our food was poisoned.

6. In Redwood Valley: You said a mortar shell would go off at 1 A.M. You said we would hear 2 blasts & 6 turn off the lights. Then you went out in the dark & found the blind girl bought her in. You said that in 7 minutes the phone would ring; no one would be on the line when it was answered.

7. The Conspiracy by the "8" to buy guns.

8. Sheriff Bellair even telling me threatening me with arrest when I taped all these people in Ujiih who said good things about People Temple.


(Cover) FF 10-4-41
10. The snake brought to the L.A. Temple.

11. The lights went on Philadelphia the man who came disguised with guns on him.

12. The highway patrol was called on highway 5 and said they had a report we had a "body" under the bus (it was Carol McCoy asleep).

13. Most scene in Santa Rosa.


15. Fancy catching agents.

16. Also another FBI agent came to another reserve that Bass caught from San Diego named Raymond B. Dye. He's a professor at one of the universities, the stepson of Benny green (and Mary B. Dye).

17. Being reported repeatedly the hole in the church — Harry Williams promised he would fix it — he swore he would get it. It seemed that the Assaulter came through this hole.

18. Don't watch on the hill on a car to kill Dick Cobell — you get this through revelation. It saved his life.

FF-10-4-42
J.R. Furley messed up the construction work in L.A. & also didn't come to work most of the time.

The young woman from L.A. whose husband had raped her right after she had surgery & he tried to do us in. She was kept disguised.

Debbie Arnold stealing Mother Teresa's money.

The man from L.A. who told John Billingham that, if "That dirty bastard Jim Jones ought to be killed," he would kill him. He was with another man.

The white man who took pictures of Sharon Amos Chapple's house on Oak street & also of the L.A. Temple. He was seen numerous times in a 'Mystery' man.

Ross Case & his conspiracy against Dad with Jones Church in L.A.
David Wise taped the phones - tried to tap Clara Johnson in front of me - tried to get one arrested. Climbed the wall of my house & came in the window.
What about when Dad healed women and the police try to put her in the ambulance in L.A. temple and the police took Father Fabio and some others to jail later. Dad went also there was young girl shot in the back dade her, also Paul flower was shot in the head in S.F., don't forget the snake that came in the temple Dad picked up on our way back to S.F. Some one threw a rock or battle through one of our buses. Mike Pope was driving the bus and a man William was still in the back while we were on a trip, on our trip one time the water was cut off something happened in Baker Field. Some other boys got off the bus. There was a trip we were on where the police wanted to put him in jail. David Charles when it was FF-10-4-46.
On April 12th, 1940, a man named John Doe arrived at the town of Springfield, Illinois. He was a war veteran and had been discharged from the U.S. Army. John Doe had been living in a small town in Indiana before the war, and he was looking for a new start in life. He had heard about Springfield and its opportunities for veterans.

John Doe arrived at the train station and was greeted by a group of local veterans. They took him to a small house on the outskirts of the city, where he was introduced to a group of other veterans. They welcomed John Doe and showed him around the town.

John Doe was impressed by Springfield's beauty and its friendly people. He decided to stay and try to find work. He was lucky enough to find a job at a local factory, where he worked for several months. John Doe was grateful for the opportunity and worked hard to make a good impression on his new boss.

One day, John Doe was invited to a social event by one of the veterans. He was nervous and unsure of what to wear, but he decided to go anyway. He wore a nice suit and tie and went to the event. He met many interesting people and had a great time.

John Doe's life in Springfield was going well, and he was happy to have found a new home. He made many friends and felt a sense of belonging in the town. He continued to work hard and save money, hoping to one day buy his own house and raise a family in Springfield.

John Doe's story is just one of the many stories of veterans who found a new life in Springfield. The town was grateful to have such hardworking and patriotic citizens, and it welcomed them with open arms.
I am writing to appeal to all the
members of the light music
society of London. I have
recently discovered a
problem in the society's
new publication, the
monthly newsletter. The
current issue contains an
error in the section on
orchestration, which
could potentially confuse
readers. I urge all
members to carefully read
and verify the content
before dissemination. I
have attached a copy of
the affected page for
your reference.

Sincerely,
[Your Name]
the girls through the chime. He only heard
of the girls get the way... We... I am not sure of the
load... We can't... Mushi... Af... the... sh... n... H... we
woman... child... the... Our... had to... he... was... you... should... the... didn't... What... group... dedication... the... good... was... Not... with... it... pain... but... their... hands...

Consume half way to the court... 20... I... I... will... dis... the... guys... he... it... D... I... let... 1961... He... the... the... hands... up... He... in... the... he... had... No... was... not... in... with...

This... keep... the... thing... at... If... not... got... just... before... Damned...

We... not... this... thing... at... Damned... with... Damned...

A... I... I... get... at... Damned... Damned... Damned... Damned... at... Damned... Damned... Damned... Damned... Damned... Damned... Damned... Damned... Damned...
The United States Court of Appeals has ruled that the government's action of not releasing the actual case files during litigation to the public is unconstitutionally vague and overbroad. The court held that the government's actions violated the First Amendment rights of the public. The decision is significant as it sets a precedent for the government's obligation to release information in a manner that is fair and transparent.

In a separate decision, the court also ruled that the government's actions in the case of Doe v. Smith were unconstitutional. The court found that the government's actions in this case were in violation of the Fourth Amendment, which guarantees the right to be free from unreasonable searches and seizures. The court's decision is a significant victory for the plaintiffs in the case.
of the Boy Scouts in Maine.

Our local chapter is based in the city of Portland where we have regular meetings and activities. We focus on wilderness skills, archery, and first aid readiness training. Our members are from various age groups ranging from kids to adults.

Tie poles are a crucial part of our activities, helping to set up tents and canopies for our events. Our chapter works closely with local Boy Scout troops to host joint events and share resources. We believe in fostering a strong sense of community and leadership among our members.

In addition to our regular meetings, we participate in various community service projects, such as the annual clean-up day at local parks. These projects not only enhance our community's beauty but also provide an opportunity for our members to work together and learn teamwork.

Our chapter members are dedicated to the Boy Scouts of America mission, and we look forward to welcoming more young men and women to join our ranks. If you're interested in learning more, please contact our chapter leader, John Smith.
[Handwritten text not legible]
In discussion

Legal
- Federal Civil Rights Act
- Employment
- Equal Pay Act
- Age Discrimination
- Race Discrimination
- Disability
- Sexual and Staff and for Government

Legal
- State Law

Field
- Police

FF-10-A-53


1. Mr. Brown is a successful businessman who
tends to be critical of his employees. I was
tired of the...

I found him laconic with little to
counterpoint. He:
[continued with illegible handwriting]

2. The hotel was generally cold and
tiny. The

3. If I left the hotel, I'd be

4. When I left, I had my
goods.

5. I visited Donna, his daughter, who had lived

6. I visited Donna. She, along with the

7. He had just left. Had

8. I visited Donna. She had

9. Donna had a
deeper relationship with the

10. Because of her, I was

dsensitive.

11. Notes:

12. Summer

FF-10-A-55
Q: for Carolyn

1. Bank incident
2. Organized anti-writing effort in 73
3. Christman was the lead lawyer. In 73
4. Testified in Commission about the killing

Time at which I heard

From Wm. H. S. 8/11/52

When last seen by me, was in Chicago

When last seen living, was in Chicago

When first seen of legal services

When last seen in Canada, when I last saw him in 1976

The power of the "big man" in the organization

Legal services to me from then until the end of 72

When he moved down to Illinois, he moved a man

When returned to Texas, 7/26/52

9/28, I talked to him coming from Texas Miss.

The man I talked to was just "Mr. Brown".

He is talking about whatche think about in Canada.

Wm. H. S. 8/11/52

Told Mr. L. to watch for such a letter before shipments. He sent me in 9/68.

Wm. H. S. 8/11/52
FF-10-A-57
Carol Zenoa

1973 - Houston, Phila, Chi

1974 - Houston, Phila, N.Y., Chey, Detroit, Chi - end 7/4 R.T.

2.Train a 1st b/C 7/6

3.7/22-27/76 left USA f. to Chi, N.Y. & I stayed in N.Y. w/unt. to Europe.

4. I left in Houston, we f. came from Chi-

   East - Chile - (Transports) Feb 26

   Jan - Feb. (1/20, 3/14)

   then to

   D.C. > 3/5

D. Dhe.  

FF-10-A-58
Father, 93,零售.
Left to take his medicine - she had done it at least once a month. Old man was in his apartment, both were picked up. He's 80, not unusual, 22. But when she could travel regularly, took her trip outside 3 weeks ago. She told a friend she was going to L.A.

FF-10-A-59
From: Carol Kern 4/10/78

Gene Chabin

In Philadelphia both Joan Rusley and I were answering phones downstairs in the Blue Horizon.

We received a death threat over the phone saying we were going to get 'Jimmie' Knight. Reported going to get 'Jim' Knight. Was a middleaged white male.

Blue Horizon Carol Warren
Oro:
I remember once we and Anita
were going somewhere and I
saw a man walk past security to the
back of the S.F. Temple. We were
standing on the balcony. The man was
while I told Anita what I saw
he had a black bag and took a
camera out. He was all the way inside
the gate. I walked up to him and
asked him what was he doing and
who was he, he refused to tell
he said he was taking a picture of
the palm tree in the back of the
temple when actually he was trying
to get a picture of you. We
chased him out of the parking lot
he disappeared.

Alice Smith

FF-104-62
Mary Block

But when a witness signed her note she wrote in her stead.

Pssss. Psssy
recently sold one attendant to woman (Jean Doe) doesn't remember it, another woman from Philadelphia who stayed. Staying baby in room. (Philadelphia - LA - Thanksgiving)

Philadelphia Church
Grace Church Church Temple - April 12, 1971. April 27, 1972
Rev. Edwards
Triumph Church, Kingdom of Christ
750 N. Compton, Los Angeles

Historic Note: LA Sues once
in Church Temple on 4/29/72.

Between Sues at Embayment.
Also at Rev. Edwards Church
Triumph Church and Kingdom of God
in Christ at 78th & Compton -
Los Angeles.

FF-10-4-63

4-27-72 01-34
Edie Poirer - recruiting  
Jean (SP) attended last Monday, started running. From Philly.

Richard Simon  
back for security - check Kendrick - 3 a.m. - made several trips driving truck (not below the thousand dollar of tools, comp. but his store. Careful inside) oven in the He had access to it  
been pristine. Careful inside. Careful inside. We whipped up a set to the park. They depended on  
visit to hit him. Thought he had caught all of us off guard.

Bomb Incident

Joe Wilson / Ronnie James - assault - Santa Rosa - white driver, bus

Jane Mutschmann

Jack Bean re  
Parufay rigging electricity, putting in fixtures (lenses or something)  
Jim said not to use Parufay name.

Kay Nelson re  
Name of person who died of botulism poisoning  
2/14/78 after eating turkey on Thanksgiving

Bruce Turner re  
Personally catching 5 whites who were in a car outside  
PT. He now I stopped car and got names.

Bus 7 incident  
Brick thrown in window nearly hit driver's eye. Got eye  
witness.

FF-10-A-64
1. A man was taking pictures of our kids on our Divisadero Commune. Someone got his van's plate and we traced it down to Palm Springs. A couple who had a college-aged son. The woman was in Real Estate; they had their names on the plates of their car. (We traced this down the same time as we did the man in Santa Monica to a dummy Corp.) I think they were German, the KL may have been tripping out as we had just seen "Marathon Man." - Christine, Patty, Karen, Patricia -

2. My car got stolen while Gene Cheiken was driving it; it had a big trash bag full of mailing list letters (returns), the entire outline of the break-in at the Mortises in my handwriting, I think, wigs etc. The stuff was found by Mary Black in an abandoned garage across from Ben Franklin School. Mos. later.

3. When David Wise returned he was put in charge of organizing the break-in
of the Mertles - he was so disorganized and had such poor follow thru that I took it over. Kay Henderson was also involved.

4. Chris Lewis was also involved as a security person in the Cono case - insignificant I'm sure.

5. David W. was involved in wire tapping the Muslims I think.

6.

FF-10-A-66
June 19, 1969

I received word that there will be a student demonstration on campus tomorrow.

We were all given the option to withdraw from school, but I decided to stay.

Today, I learned about the history of our country. We discussed the Civil Rights Movement, the Vietnam War, and the impact of technology on society.

I attended a lecture on sustainability and climate change. It was fascinating to learn about the efforts being made to reduce our carbon footprint.

In the evening, I met with a group of students to discuss our upcoming project. We are working on a renewable energy initiative for our community.

Overall, it was a busy and informative day. I feel excited about the future and eager to make a positive impact on the world.
Jack Brown, 1739, 1736.

Zeitgeist, Zeitgeist, Zeitgeist.

[Handwritten notes and signatures]

9/10

[Handwritten notes and signatures]

E. F. A. 91-72

FF-10-A-72
Mike Cale, inc.

People got educated through the years. People got educated. They had a lot of education. And we got people educated. The more you educated the more you got people...
Test of addition

Addition is basic arithmetic operation which combines two or more numbers, called addends or summands, to produce a result called the sum or total.

The simplest cases are for natural numbers for which addition can be done by combining the numbers to form a set of objects. Adding zero to a number does not change the number. Further addition of zero does not change the sum.

In this example, the numbers 2 and 3 are added together to form 5.

2 + 3 = 5

This property is called the identity property of addition, because the identity element (zero) leaves any number unchanged when added to it.

In practice, addition is performed using a combination of mental calculation, electronic calculators, and computers. Mental calculation typically involves the use of place value and carrying.

For larger numbers, the same process continues, but with more digits to manage. In some cases, larger numbers can be added using a computer.

123 + 456 = 579

This example shows how addition can be used to combine two quantities.

In summary, addition is a fundamental operation in mathematics that combines two or more numbers to form a new number called the sum. It is used in a variety of applications, from simple calculations to complex scientific computations.

Scaler addition is a term used in computer science to describe the process of adding two numbers, where the output is scaled to fit within a specific data type.

Scalar addition is a common operation in many fields, including computer graphics, scientific computing, and engineering. It is performed using a combination of hardware and software techniques to achieve the desired result.

In computer graphics, scalar addition is used to manipulate images and other visual data.

In scientific computing, scalar addition is used to perform calculations with high accuracy.

In engineering, scalar addition is used to design and optimize systems.

In conclusion, scalar addition is a powerful tool that is used in a variety of applications to combine numbers and perform calculations.

The example shown above illustrates how scalar addition can be performed on a computer using a combination of hardware and software techniques.

2 + 3 = 5

This example shows how scalar addition can be used to combine two numbers, resulting in a new number called the sum. The process is performed using a computer, which combines the numbers to produce the result.

In summary, scalar addition is a fundamental operation in computer science that combines two numbers to produce a new number. It is used in a variety of applications, from simple calculations to complex scientific computations. In this example, scalar addition is performed on a computer, resulting in the sum of 5.
11/18/1954

HL fours 1/15/55

April 1948 - R-2-504 - LT-34-8440

June 1948

He was married to a girl named Betty. They had two children together. He was a pilot in the RCAF. He was shot down in a fighter plane and was captured. He was held for a time in a German prison camp. He was eventually released and returned to Canada.

HL fours 1/15/55

He was married to a girl named Betty. They had two children together. He was a pilot in the RCAF. He was shot down in a fighter plane and was captured. He was held for a time in a German prison camp. He was eventually released and returned to Canada.
Emil was married to Dorothea on the 4th of January at the city hall. They were very happy, and the wedding was a grand affair. The wedding took place on December 30th.

F. Franklin stated in 1762 that the first experiment with lightning was made by Benjamin Franklin. He showed that lightning was an electrical phenomenon. The experiment was conducted by attaching a metal rod to a cloud and then touching it with a spark. The rod was insulated from the ground to prevent the current from passing through it. This experiment proved that lightning was an electrical discharge.
I've been trying to express this...
Redacted text due to illegibility and poor quality of the image.
08-A-01-57

FF-10-A-81
surfing...in the world I felt they

about 1 20:00 last to 2:00 am. I had a

this...I loss...I had to


Wed, April 21st: Buss left. Missed the bus.

May 2nd: Iceland had a visit from Iceland.

Don Jackson - Buss line 6.

He left it was light out. Reached

Police - recall 3 shots fired. One for the

Mill. He then left. Saw and chased

Don Jackson.
2/20/40 [illegible] — Mother & John & I was in the field. The day was beautiful, bright and sunny. We decided to visit my cousin who lives in town. We drove to her house and found her busy working in the garden. We helped her with some planting.

After lunch, we drove to the park to enjoy some leisure time. We had a picnic and played some games.

14 July 1940 — That summer was very hot, but we enjoyed our time. We went to the beach and took some photos. It was a great day.
Now I'm going to explain the situation.

The site was located near the village of Dakhla City, in the Western Desert of Egypt. The area was marked by the presence of the Dakhla Airfield, which was used for training purposes. The site had previously been used for military exercises and was now being prepared for a similar operation. The goal was to establish a secure and controlled environment for the training exercise.

The site was surrounded by a series of defensive structures, including a large command center. The command center was equipped with state-of-the-art technology and was capable of transmitting data in real-time. The site was also equipped with a series of surveillance cameras and other security measures.

The training exercise involved the use of both ground and air forces. The ground forces were responsible for setting up the command center and ensuring the security of the site. The air forces were responsible for providing aerial support and ensuring the safety of the ground forces.

The exercise was to take place over a period of several days, during which time the site would be monitored by a team of experts. The exercise was expected to be completed within a week.
Aircraft mechanic in the squat
up on the left-hand.

just go the toilet.

[Handwritten text not legible]
We need to:
1. Take the status of the project to the
   head office.
2. Put the pieces together.

He had to:
1. Submit the final report.
2. Get it from theade.

They arranged a plan with him:
1. To get the details from 1969.

In 1969 and 1972, Chireka went back to the
head office. They requested him to send them the
data. He was not able to get it. The key point
was that in 1973, the project was a series of
defects.

After this, the head office began the project
again. The head office wanted the project to be
done as soon as possible. In 1974, the project was
completed.

I think the project was completed in 1975.

FF-10-A-88
KIRKAS SMITH ( Jr. high school): Yes, he is an atheist. Believes mind lives on after death. Said he died on his b'day/ cuts of Beddie B. He is pro-Soviet. Believes in paranormal faculties. He is the best person in the whole world. 

JUH BRIGHT: No response.

MICHAEL HEATH: Dad is an atheist. Believes mind lives on. Died on his b'day box Debbie turned traitor. Box Dad knew himself, he knows his sexual background. He is a Wist-List box Dad wants to die but he keeps on living for us & he doesn't want to have People's Rally but he has it beca we need it. Yes, he believes in healing power. Re Dick: he uses his mind for the cause & saves the other 4 for himself. (exc)

VERNE COSKEY: 25: Atheist, mind lives on, only believes in his own paranormal. Dad said he died on his b'day box of Debbie's treason. Felt unable to communicate good. Re John: said not to strike out at Grace cuz of John. Hi points: loyalty, pro-Soviet but believes he has the purest form of soc'm than any. Dick--felt he had independent thinking that made him a traitor & felt he should be shot after he served the usefulness out. Yes, I am an elitist in that sense. I question everything. Practically. Not willing to accept things, want more free will & indulgences. I feel catastrophic--too much rebellion. I am also an elitist box I fall back on mystical thinking when I can't make a decision & I hate being around people all the time--I am too much of an anarchist & must be forced against my will to do the right thing. Given my free will I would follow a self-serving goal. (exc)

YVONNE JAMES: Atheist, believes in mind living on, believes in own paranormal. On May 13, he died twice when he showed loyalty to Debbie. People always want to be praised when he never feels he wants to be. Pro-Soviet, he is aligned. John saw Grace instead of this person who was talking to him so that made him mad & he started slapping at her. (If billions of people turned against com'm he would remain standing.) Tropp said that all intellectuals were potential traitors bc they could mentally justify any wrongdoing. He feels like this. (fair)

STEPHANIE SMITH: Dad said Debbie had been w/Tim S on his b'day, had a white night. Dad is pro-Soviet. . . . (I cannot make out what she's trying to say) so people can grow & com'm so they do not have to be fascists pigs. Thank u Dad for ur love & unity. (very good)

RUTH LEBEN: Atheist. Mind lives on after death, believes in own healing power. I'm an atheist. I believe mind lives on & I believe in Dad's healing power. He said he died on May 13 (his b'day) this is when Debbie left & betrayed. He said until then he thought that at least the people who had worked close w/ him could see his goodness (dedication etc) but that-when- D betrayed he saw this wasn't so & that all his work was maybe futile but that if every 1 in the world turned against com'm, he'd still stand true to it. Some-1 was yelling at John while correcting him & Dad told them to make sure they weren't yelling at Grace. By seeing something he might have done like her & yelling at Grace. That's why Dad can be calm bc he's faced that. He knows himself--that's why he can be loving & will always be dependable. Dad is an int'list. He's not pro-Chinese nor pro-Soviet. HE'S not a dogmatist. HE understands things & looks at things w/ where as most people just condemn China for its nat'm. Dad believes & trusts only in himself & he is not aligned.

STEPHANIE LYNNE JONES: 14: Atheist, mind lives on. My reason is that u can kill some 1 but their thoughts live on. I think that u believe in ur healing power only to a certain extent--that u can't be a healer all the time & that if u didn't do some healing or I think people wouldn't have w/ Leon (Hinshaw): Hi points of Dad's character dependability. He always kept the schedule. If I were to have a power in this world I would be the world's tree (as long

As can hold out). They were thicker than pro-Com.
Note on Ruth Lenth: Since this assignment was given to me she has on several occasions walked over to the typewriter & stared at what I was doing. I mentioned this to Christine & she told me she does the same thing to her when she's typing the agenda. She also said that she has even opened her briefcase & gone thru it. Unless this is part of her security duty, I question this behavior—especially in view of the fact that this is supposed to be the "Staff House" meaning that whatever typing/paperwork goes on in here would be of a confidential nature. I was also told that box of Rita's attitude in the past whenever she was confronted (threatening to take Tim back), it was pretty impossible to confront her children. Still, I think security should expect more out of its members & that Ruth needs to be told about it privately.

Mary Lou Chelay said Ruth had done the same thing to her.

Stephanie Jones (cont): followed u if u didn't heal. I also think that people depend on u as a healer even tho they could help themselves to a certain extent by good thoughts. On ur b'day, Debbie B left this cause & which the worrying of urself, it caused u to die & the pain that DB put u thru made u think I did all of the shit like talking, spending special time w/ her, putting her in leadership positions all for nothing & she goes out & does just as much harm as she would've done even if u didn't (unable to find rest of # test) (exc)

Keith G.:

He said he died May 14 when Debbie sold out. Pro-Soviet & he believes in more than himself & he believes in him & knows he is a sox't.

Jacquela Morgan (Georgia Morgan) 12: Atheist cuz he doesn't believe in God. Dad thinks mind lives on after death. Well in a way I think that he does cuz if he did not have confidence in himself, it would not work. Said he died May 13 cuz Debbie hurt him very much. Dad does not believe in himself also he worries about other people besides himself. Dad is pro-Soviet. By Don't know what Dick said. (exc)

Clara McKenzie 49: P is an % atheist. Believes in life after death. Believes in own healing powers. On March 13, his b'day, he said he literally died. Dick T said that at 1 time or another we all have had treasonous thoughts. Box some things I didn't understand. But now I do. I live it here & wouldn't dream of leaving.

Angelica Casanova 67: Not an atheist. Mind lives on. Firmly believes in own healing powers but in ways does not understand it. Re b'day he said he died. DB also asked him for a sexual relationship. He gave a lot of DB & she defected from us. He him being honest & totally dependable: he went thru lots fo pain as a child & grew up w/ lots of strength & we're all his family so he has nothing to hide. Not pro-Chinese. Sort of -yes & no-whether he is pro-Soviet & non-aligned. Pro-his own beliefs--more yes than no. (exc)

Edward Moore: pro-USSR, Marx & Lenin. JJ believes in his own power, in mind. He believes u will live on after death.

Kim Barnett: Atheist. Mind lives on. He has a super-terrestrial power—believes in it. Said u died on ur b'day May 13 cuz of traitor Debbie went out on his b'day. & did treasonous acts against the cause after all Dad had done for her—gave her love, affection, helped her form drugs & this is what she does cuz she did not get sexual things put of him. & if 3 billion people on earth betrayed Dad that went against comm, but will still stand w/ him & go down in him. Yes, Dad is pro-Soviet, Vanguardist believes as the Soviets. John was being confronted by sec'y & Dad said not to scold his cuz of grace involvement & John was acting out like her & that he is in the same thing when John did it to him. Last, he was a disgrace limited times & the time with him was so that I think he's going to be.
SHANTERRI JONES 20: Not an atheist. Mind lives on. Believes in healing power. He died on his b'day. Also Debbie left the cause on his b'day. She went back to the states telling lies about we busy people alive in the ground. Also, on his b'day, he gave his life for us. If it wasn't for us, he would've stayed dead. He said that 1 of his sect's reminded (can't find other page) (fair)

MAHLEY JOHNSON 68: Atheist, believes mind lives on, believes in healing power. Died on his b'day when Debbie had gone. Said he didn't want Tim S to have the baby or fool around w/bays. Pro-USSR. Hi points: Dad loves & helps everybody, is forgiving, does everything for us.'

CORRIE DUNCAN 70: He died on his b'day. He believes in healing power. He came back box we need him. Believes in himself box he controls every l. (fail)

SEAN GREG: Atheist, mind lives on, believes in own paranormal. (fail)

INEZ CONNEDY 64: Atheist, mind lives on, believes in own paranormal. Was not able to hear re b'day & John. Dick T said he was an elitist—that after he had served his purpose, he felt he could shoot himself. I am not an elitist. Dad's hi points: supreme being, cannot be overcome by any human being in whatever matter that is designed. Can always be trusted box he is the complete truth. Dad believes in N'ist-L'ist—his own self—pro-Russian.

IDA MAY NICHOLS 77: He believes in life after death. He is the world's greatest liberator of humanity. He lives what he preaches. Said he loves humanity—all life. He would like the Russians box they believe for l & for all—he said he loved her as his own dhtr. He said he died on his b'day. He would never trust any l again. We j'sh should look into ourselves & search ourselves out. (fail)

EURA MOSES 78: Atheist, mind lives on. Believes in own paranormal. What he said re b'day—he died box Debbie had done treason. Dad is non-aligned. Hi points: loving, understanding, fair. Re Tropp: thought that box he was in the professional field that gave him privileges above some of us. (good)

NANCY JONES: He told John John to know himself so he won't be fooling around w/ no boys or no girls later. Then he went on to tell about himself, but he knows himself so the only thing on his mind now is us. F is character, he loves people, he hates no l, he tries to get along w/ everybody—lots of people. They even don't like us but when Dad talks to them they come over & like us. He doesn't put out no petty talk he talks the truth. When he talks about something nobody can talk but him. Nobody can be as good as him.

HELEN SHELD 74: Not an atheist—he is a N'ist-L'ist. He is loving, compassionate, caring, most thoughtful, kindest, most long suffering person I've ever known. Re b'day: said all hell broke loose that day. Believes he can heal all manner of diseases. Believes & knows he has xtra dimensional power & he is perfect leader. Dad can do anything but fail. He proved himself to be fair in all he believes in us having the best of everything, food, med care & all kinds of opportunities & I thank u for these classes.

BARTABRA KEMP 35: Atheist, doesn't believe in healing power, doesn't believe mind lives on. On May 13, that's when he died all over again on his b'day he said that he cared about each & every l of us like he cared for all of us & he loves us very much.

CHRISTA MARSHALL: Atheist, mind lives on, believes in healing power—his own gift. Said he died May 13 box Debbie B was very close & turned out to be a traitor. Said we should not yell at John John box it reminded him of Grace. He believes in equality & justice. Dick T said when my brain & my body can no longer be used for this cause, take me out & shoot me.
MARY GRIFFITH JR: He said that he used to fuss at John but now he doesn't. He said best he knows he was taking grace out on John. I myself believe in Dad Boiz of all the opportunities boiz of all the opportunities he had many times to leave but still he stays w/ us keeping us all out of danger bringing us all out here out of the fascist America. Helps us all too better education. He heals us. Helps us to become better com'ts thru educ. Teaches us how to take care of the things he talks about. The way he sees things no l'else does. (very good)

ALLEN TUCKER: Yes, P believes there is no God. HE died on his b'day. Mind lives on after death. Doesn't understand the power but knows there is energy that works in him. He knows himself someone was yelling at John John(& u r going too fast for me) (fail)

DOROTHY RAWLINGS: 22 Not an atheist. Does believe in healing power. Said on his b'day he died for us due to what hap'd w/ Debbie B. HE has put his life on the line boiz he didn't do what she wanted him to do & he feels guilty he didn't do it. Also how he has to go days w/o any sleep & how much he cares for us & how he's trying to make ends meet & make things better for us. The hi points: He has cared so much for us he has forgotten about his relatives & stayed w/ us also how he took his life's savings & put it into the cause to make things better for us & how he was offered millions of $ to leave us & take his family & his close aids but he turned it down & still stayed here. Also how many of us have tried to kill him & he holds no guilt & still accepts u as l of his children. To me JJ is the strongest & most com't leader there is u will never find another l like him cares & risks his life for u.

LEON PERRY 61: Not an atheist. Believes in own paranormal, mind lives on. HE was murdered on his b'day boiz 1 left that he trusted & stole $ from the people. She is trying to hurt us by lying to the CIA. (fair)

OLLIE HARRINGTON: Atheist. Mind lives on. Believes in own paranormal— he believes in himself. Dad said he died May 13 his b'day due to the love he has shown towards some of us & that lady went out & turned against this movement. He says he knows no'1 loves but him & he will stand for com' & if nobody stands but him boiz it is right & he would die for us all. He said when he saw his sec'y hit on John he knows that she was taking out her hostilities on him & that l of the reasons he doesn't raise his voice to him or any other child. He is pro-Soviet or com't. (fair)

ERNSTINE BLAIR 60: Atheist, believes mind lives on, believes in healing. Re: b'day he said he died that she would have to pick his b'day to take off— what a gift— anything to upset & hurt. He had given her his love & care. & had helped her same as he had helped all of his children. She showed how much she cared. He asked the sec'y if she was striking out at some l else. Re his character: highest in love & understanding. Also cares for his people. He seems to have the weight of all the little people on him. I wonder how he carries on w/ so much on his mind. It's much more than I can understand.

Re Tropp's letter: Looking at or into himself that is a bit deep for me. I try to look into my mind & understand but I find it's not e-s. It will take a lot of thinking to really know ourselves. I try to understand other times I am at a loss. I think it is wonderful when someone can look at themselves & put what they see into words. I have a lot to learn.

MARIANITA LANGSTON: P believes only what he can see. P has healing power, mind can live on after death. Hi points: he believes in right of people working together to bring about change for people all over the world. He believes in the world. Prof Dick talked about how he was a traitor & how so many make treason happen. He looked at himself: He is not worthy & no longer should be put to work. (fair)
ORLANDO ROBINSON: He died on his b'day—Debbie left church. She grabbed John because he doesn't handle his children like that. He was talking about Tim S & how they told lies about us. Before he & we leave this world, he was going to get the murderer. (very good)

CANDACE INGRAM: Atheist, if mind is so's sometimes it will live on, believe only in Dad's paranormal healing power. Said he died May 13 after Debbie leaving—said he had given him all to her. All of us would've molested a child back in the states but now our minds won't turn to soc'm do we know better? He points: Dad believes only in himself. He trusts no 1. Dad isn't pro-abort anything—he believes in com'm. I would describe Dad as the best W'mist:-List liberator in the world. The best Dad there is & 1 who practices what he preaches. I who's always willing to give & not take & knows how to do, when to do, how & where. He sacrifices his life that others might live for com'm. To me an intellectual elitist is some 1 who's taking advantage of having a college education & taking privileges that they shouldn't that others can't get. Yes, I am an elitist. I think that just 1 work in the baby nursery, I can get what I want & that just 1 I have a lot of knowledge (which really ain't much) in electronics that I can have special privileges (like sleeping in overtime) & before they stopped servigg inside I thought that just 1 my mom was a server that I could go inside to get my plate. I don't make hard enough of an effort to get in when I want to wake me up after working overtime in the nursery & I get by w/ it. (exc)

TEDDY BROWN: Not an atheist, mind doesn't live on after death, believes in own paranormal. I believe. Died on his b'day Debbie traitor left the cause 1 JJ wouldn't fuck her. Jim said part of all the time & caring for her & saving her & he showed her the best e.g. in front of her at all times & the only way she can pay Jim back is by leaving on his b'day. JJ would never leave us but he is loyal to us. He is kind & he loves us all. He cares for us sp much that he will die for us & be tortured for 20-30 yrs for us. Gives his eyes for us just as long as we can be safe & no 1 bothers w/ us. When Grace was yelling at John, she saw Grace in his features. I think Dad is a W'mist:-List think he doesn't believe in nothing else but W'mism:-List—he is the purest form of com'm that walks the earth. I believe he can heal but I know the most important thing I think is to have knowledge & sensitivity. (exc)

KAREN ATAYT: Atheist, don't know if he believes in life after death or not. Does believe in his own power as he knows he has superordinate or metaphysical abilities & powers. I have certainly witnessed them many times myself. Of course I believe Jim to be the most worldly-wise, insightful man alive in the world. No doubt in my mind about it. On Jim's b'day he died over Debbie B. He said if 3 million people sold out, he'd still stand up by what he knew to be right, principled. Right. Said he'd no longer trust another person—only trust himself & principle. Said he knows himself completely & we all need to face more in ourselves. He knows when he gets angry at John John if it's justified or he just sees some action off Grace coming out info. Then he knows it's not right to punish John for his ass w/ Grace as naturally a child will pick up some attributes of his mother. Jim is always honest (as much as he can be w/ dishonest people) that we all are. He's totally responsible & dependable. Worries about all the other kids & the way they're growing up. We're committed & principled. Very straight.
KAREN LAYTON: collective & each individually. He's principle in every breath, every single action everyday of the yr. Never waivers from comit principle. There's no person alive on earth as principled as Jim is. He's the most highly evolved human being. He's pro-Soviet. box the Soviets have followed a consistent pattern of supporting the revolutionary movements all over the world. If they were to change their policy, I'm sure he would change his opinion. He supports principle wherever he sees it. He supports freedom of the oppressed & economic distribution of all the wealth. He would make the greatest leader of any country & of any world box he understands all things & is a totally committed comit. Re Tropp: I agree w/ what he said about intellectuals. Actually I really have never put myself in the same category as intellectuals box I know W'm not bright enough to be 1. My mind is slow & sluggish & I don't catch on to many things. I don't put myself above others. I feel very much a part of & I don't believe I've remained separate. I do however, take special privileges many times when I should not such as getting extra food when I can. I still have elitist patterns which I need to kill. I have no problem w/ the idea of shooting those who don't contribute to the cause of communism. Why else should any 1 be alive? I also believe it would be totally right to kill any 1 who tried to leave communism to go back to capitalism. I really question very little box every time I have questioned, I've fucked things up bad. Every time I've waivered from Jim's instructions, I've made terrible mistakes. (exc should've been exc +)

HUGH LOWERY: Atheist, mind lives on, believes in own paranormal gifts. Said he wanted to die when Debbie turned traitor but he couldn't box he thought of all of us & our needs & he's an unselfish Dad that only thinks of the needs of all of us. He said John was a very sensitive boy & John remembers what Grace did when she had sex in front of him. JJ is a true Wist-List. Believes in equality & justice. Doesn't believe in racism, sexism or elitism. And I believe in himself, non-aligned. Re Tropp: that he was an educational elitist, he tried to be a good soctr but box of his elitism, he hasn't been able to become 1 & he said when his usefulness is over he should be taken out & shot box he doesn't believe he'll change. I disagree box when a person has served well, that they are an elitist, they shouldn't be killed box it hasn't affected the cause box had it done so, he wouldn't have served the cause so well. (good)

PANNIE JORDAN 64: Atheist. Doesn't believe mind lives on, believes in own healing power. I agree w/ him on these things. F died on his b'day. F's character; he's kind, concerned, loving, he's a good comit & a good F. F believes in himself. I don't question anything about JT.

JOICY CLARK 64: Dad is an atheist, believes in mind living on, believes in own paranormal gift. He died on his B'day—he'd give his own life to save John. He defends himself to protect his people. He is the only saviour we have—athis is what Dad knows about himself—he is comt. Dick wrote he was a self-centered person—feels like he's above others—I have a petition of this part in me. (fair)

MIKE LUND 21: Atheist—he has often said that if there is a god, he must be a monster to have created this mess. I think he believes mind lives on but that is of no revolutionary significance—it would simple serve to pacify people if we emphasized it. I think he firmly believes in healing power & the he doesn't rely on it totally or build it up. He firmly believe or else many people would not be here. (exc +)

FRANCES STEVENSON: F is a saviour. Mind lives on after death, believes in own healing power. He only believes in his gift. What did he say re his b'day? His b'day is in June. Re John John he said that he is his son & he will...
FRANCES STEVENSON: (cont) & he will never have sex w/ a child. Hz points: is that he is all others. He believes only in his gift. I believe only in him.
CHRIS JONES: 20: Atheist bcz he doesn't believe in any religion at all.
Said that when the body dies the mind dies w/ it too. But the mind will live on in another form another body if u did not fulfill any good in the world in the world the 1st time around. Yes, does believe in own healing paranormal gifts. bcz it has brought many of us out of cancer & many other diseases of the US. There is no doubt that he knows of his healing paranormal. Said that on his b'day May 13, Debbie B sold us out—that he literally died on that day. Bcz he knew she sold out box of sex. Said that he was a comet thru & thru & if 3 billion people of the world sold out com'm, he would still be a comet. He would stand for com'm if they plucked his eyes, cut & cut his hands & arms off. If he were to only have his body w/ no arms or legs he would still be a comet. He knows himself better than any 1. He has gone thru sex games until he is sick of seeing a man or woman. He does not feel he has to have sex box sex to him is a very low plain to be in. When he thinks of all the suffering in the world, he cannot even think of his sexual needs & this is what keeps Dad from being a sexual deviate. Dad is more pro-Soviet bcz he believe that they r the vanguard of a M'ist-M'ism--the mother of the 3rd World— the supporter of countries who need help from cap't oppressors. But more than anything he believes more in his own self. Bcz he is the only 1 in the world who lives up to the teachings of com'm-M'ism-M'ism. He is the only man who does not need any type of luxuries or fine clothes. He is the only person who thinks of his people 1st & only of them & never of himself. Some Hz points: He always provides for his family (all of us), doesn't let cap't tendencies get him down. He does not live for sex games or desires. Com'm is the only way to him. Religion does not keep him brainwashed—he sees thru all of the cap't ways of oppressing us. Dad is providing for us day & night—he never gets any sleep bcz of what he's doing for us constantly. He is willing to give his life for any 1 of us at anytime. If he could turn himself in to free us, he would not hesitate 1 minute. He is always on the move to keep us free. Dad said there is no way that Grace or Tim Stoen could ever get John back. He put up w/ too much shit from these 2 & he had to go thru a lot to get him. & he will not let them take any 1 for that matter. He has said they will have to kill him before they take any 1 of us. I feel also they will have to kill me too & any 1 w/ their right mind should have that in mind by now. Dad will do anything & I stress that anything for us. (very good)

LUCILLE TAYLOR 80: Atheist, mind lives on, not only believes but he knows he is the only true healer in the world today. May 13 was F's b'day. HE said he died on his b'day. He said he died bcz of the traitorous act DB pulled on us after so many kind acts of love that he had shown her. We r true so c'ts here in Jt don't believe in suicide. Have the best medical services, best food, comfortable homes to live in. B'est nursing staff anywhere on earth. Each wish is our command in the SOU. I hope I understand the question re John. If I remember the sec'y saw some resemblance of Grace & John & spoke harsh to him but she was wrong but John showed the true so c't side of love w/ his genius qualities. I feel that I know F can heal me the 1st time I saw him & I had no idea I had cancer. 4 consecutive months—saved of a massive heart attack. F is pro-Soviet & has an alliance w/ both Cuba & Russia as they have offered aid to Guyana & that would naturally include Jt as we r Guyanese citizens. /F/ Thank u, Dad. (end)
LOUISE SHAVES
55: Atheist, doesn't believe mind lives on, believes he heals, said he died on b'day box DB left. A sec'ty was questioning John & he could understand where she was but he knew himself better—he'd never molest or yell at a child. He points: whole life is to help others—for the world pro-Soviet, honest & just, D of F (fair)

MARY COSTILLO: Atheist, mind lives on, says he doesn't understand his healing but it does happen. I agree w/ this. P said he died on his b'day box of that sister who did what she did. P says he knows what the sec'y was trying to do. His points: his love & understanding. Jim believes in himself. I don't question things I just let things go & try to understand them as best I can. I know everything has a reason. (fail)

LORRATHA BUCKLEY
21: Atheist, believes mind lives on, believes in healing to help others. Dad died on his b'day when Debbie killed him—she went out & told lies & went back & told lies. Dad said if u take John u have to take him. Dad talks to John—doesn't yell or yank on him—talks softly. Dad he's loving, kind, forgiving, understanding, pro-Soviet. Didn't understand Tropp's letter—wealthy do violence to get their houses. (good)

JULIUS EVANS: re Tropp: thought being an intellectual that he had a privilege of scrutinizing every thought & action of intellectually bridging his own mind or able to avoid dealing w/ a the some presented as a person that lacks such a position (another page must be missing—do not see the answer re JJ) (exc)

WILLI THOMAS
18: Atheist, on his b'day Debbie left & became traitor & we had to have a white night almost an alpha. Re John; he showed love toward all children box some take hostility of Grace out on John. Hi points: Dad is pro-Soviet, a benevolent leader, he stays here & he is a prisoner just for us (rest of paper re JJ missing) re Tropp: Said all intellectuals should be shot after they're not useful any more. Also said that traitors could easily sell out box of things that go on in their minds (very good)

MAUREEN TALLEY: Atheist—doesn't believe in any religion or mystical ideas altho he knows about them & has used these ideas to bring people into com't revolutionary thinking & action. I don't know if Dad believes the mind lives on I don't think that Dad really knows; altho he has claimed to have talked to people after they have died (this again may be a method used to bring people around to com'm & keep their minds interested in some mystical happening). I don't understand what relevance this has in a day to day dialectical materialist thinking. Therefore, I would have to say that Dad does not. Dad has to believe in his healing power—(just his own) . He has stated that he doesn't understand it, but uses it for good purposes, which is to give people health & save them from suffering deep tragedies & pain & to keep them healthy for the revolutionary work we do. I personally don't believe in it, but know I believe in Dad so I accept it as something & I am ignorant about. Dad said he died on his b'day box of Debbie leaving & becoming so evil. Dad knows himself so well that he knows he may have a bad reaction to John sometimes box of Grace, but he has examined this & recognizes it so well that he would never put these feelings on John or react towards him unfairly box of it. Hi points: Highest point is his loyalty to whatever he has taken on as his responsibility, whether it is a belief in a way of life a person, a child, or an animal—he is loyal all of his life—he would never turn his back on his beliefs. He said that if he was a cop it's all of his life—He would really be sorry box he wouldn't really be a 'loyal' man. He is honest—or as honest as we will allow him to be.
DONNA POINTS 15: Yes, he is an atheist. Believes in own healing power.
Believes that the mind lives on after death. On May 13, he died. Debbie
chose this day to do her evil--after all the goodlyn--he was so kind.
She has shown. He's a billion people chose not to be communists--then he
would stand alone. Bess--of certain facial expressions of John's disposition.
--caused himself striking out at Grace thru John. John knew himself
so much that he stopped it. Re Tropp, in back of everyone's mind, there is
reason: All intellectuals who refuse to change, should be shot that
continue to practice elitism. (exc)

BRENDA WARREN 16: He said that he saw Grace screaming at John and said
What he thought back & said stop that Grace--Because of the way she used to
It was a revolutionary, a 2nd or 3rd, a true & honest leader.
He believes there is only 1 god, that is the 1 you can see. He is a dad
to us all. He is a liberator. Sometimes I feel like getting from it
all. I walk by the bush and say I could just leave but I don't really have
the courage as I say I go, I am an elitist in many ways even thought.
I put in a big front, THE TIME AND SAY I'm not... I think when we give all
our love and time to us, we shut ourselves & don't even care. I say I...
would stand up for the revolution but who knows when the time comes I might
sell out, even no one knows what they will really do. I can only
do it when the time comes, I am sorry for these feelings but they
just come into my head & sometimes when I think how bad they are, I
wish I could just forget all thoughts. Thank you, Dad. (Very thoughtful
& honest for 16 yr old.) Dad is an atheist. Believes mind lives on.
Believes in own healing power. He said if 3 million would sell out, he would
still stand up for com's beca when Debbie Blakely left she saw his great pain
after all he had done for her and all his teachings she would leave and especi-
ally on his b'day. He died beca he, that. (exc)

ALIDA SANTIAGO (page w/ answer re JJ is lost)

HELEN JOHNSON 49: Yes, Dad is an atheist; believes in own healing power.
He doesn't like to go into it but it's a fact. He does believe
in his extra-sensory powers. Yes, he is a true 2nd. He is a
leader of his people. He sees the needs of the people, knows the struggles
we have been thru. He doesn't want to be called god. He is full of love,
he's kind, he's good; he reaches out to make us grow. He protects us from
the enemies, he's reaching out to protect us... He has given up self.
On his b'day he died. Died on account of traitor, some 1 he had put a lot of
trust in... Someone who never did any of the things he stood for. Business part
of things (?). She had taken money. He said the only thing he hated is
he didn't take her offer & she didn't take her offer... came back to us beca he didn't have anyone to take his place. Re Elitism;
I don't think I am but I can get angry w/ myself beca I can't do as others &
my reading and spelling do not make it possible for me to explain myself.
But since I have been here I have the chance now to learn what I didn't
have before. (exc)

DONALD SIMPSON 56: (page w/ answers on 1st lost)

TINY TURNER: (Father is an atheist. He don't believe in nothing he can't see.
Yes, he does believe in healing power in his self. He said that if 1000
people turn their back on com's, he will always be one. He saw Debbie pick
the worst day to betray him on his 49th b'day & he will die for what
he believes in. He said that he knows the reason that the secretary dumped
on John--beca she was taking it out on John for Grace Steen's betraying us
& putting him in a lot of pain. & he needs, he caught himself doing the
FF-JI-A-10

TINY TURNER (CONT): same thing & he has to watch it. I also don't believe in nothing. I can't see too 'cuz he never did nothing for me (fail).

PAT GREENER: Father is an atheist. Believes that mind lives on after death. Ffially believes in healing power. What he said May 13: I died 'but knew I couldn't'. If everyone leaves, I must remain true to com'm. 'Re John John that shows he's loving and dependable.' Don't let the reflection for Grace influence your actions. 'High points of character: honest, loving, dependable.' Nonaligned--believes in self but is an internationalist. Thought r'e Tropp's solution. Shoot 'em (intellectual elitists)
I agree when they cease to be productive to collective-off'em (exc +)

DOROTHY BREWER: Atheist. Mind lives on after death, believes in own healing power. Jim died on his b'day. The day Debbie betrayed h'aw organization said that if 3 billion people left him he would stand alone & remain a com'm. The reason he would not molest children is because he knows himself. Sec'y should not take anger she has for Grace out on John. John was his true son. Dad loves all of us dearly.

DOROTHY SIMPSON: Father is an atheist. 'Doesn't believe in at god. Believes mind lives on after death by other people. 'Yes, Father believes in himself and healing because he's a true sooc.' On his b'day he said he died Debbie caused this by turning traitor. stole $. Dad said John John him would go somewhere together and die together if it came to that. John was his true son. Dad loves all of us dearly.


FAIR-EXTRA CLASS

JO ANN JOHNSON: Dad is an atheist. 'He doesn't believe there is a god who is loving etc. and all powerful.' He believes that the mind does have power. Believes that the mind does live on after death & can go on to another body. This isn't important for revolutionaries. Dad believes on his own healing powers but doesn't give credit to a god--he believes in his mind. He said oh his b'day he literally died. He had shown so much care for Debbie. If 3 million people went against com'm, he would still stand for it. 'Becz he knows it is right.' He knows himself (about John's situation).

When he feels hostile or wants to take hostilities out. 'He knew that he may be mad at John (because of Grace) but he doesn't take it out on John--becz John has nothing to do with what Grace did. 'The high points of Dad's character is--He knows himself. He is truthful. He doesn't trust anybody--is familiar with the people, knows strategy, doesn't live above the people, is concerned even about the littlest of things, stands up for what he knows is right even if it is unpopular or not.' I would think that Dad is pro-USSR bec USSR is an internationalist. But Jonestown is still the highest form of soc'm it is the purest of all. (good).

VIOLA FORKS: Father is an atheist. Believes mind lives on after death. Firmly believes in healing. Re b'day: Said he died on his b'day May 13th. Becz Debbie left the cause. What did Father say about John (no response given)? His point of JJ's character: he is pro-Soviet, Re-sepp: 'He is a true, kind, loving, understanding, devoted, pure com't. Re Tropp: 'He felt that he was an intellectual and somehow he still feels that way. He can't come to terms w/ the identity of Babat--. Blacks. Altho he feels some guilt.' Re his own socialist thoughts: He could have stopped some of the leader that led John. He could have stopped some of the leader that led John.
WANDA SWINNEY: Father is an atheist & doesn't believe in some damned sky god. Father does believe that the mind lives on after death. He does firmly believe on his supra-natural healing powers. Father stated that he died on his b'day when Debbie chose to become a traitor & deserter on that day. He stated he didn't understand how people could fail to see his love & kindness and told of his extreme sacrifices that he had made for us. He also didn't understand how some failed to see his love and showed such lack of interest in work and caring for the property of JJ or building of it. Dad stated that when one of his secretaries was talking to him about John John, he analyzed himself and found that his 1st impulses were, a result of his hostility & frustration w/ Grace. That is why he doesn't raise his voice or talk hostily to him due to this delicate situation. JJ is pro-Soviet but really is rather non-aligned b/c he is the highest form of comm's & no other country lives up to his standards—Soviet Union comes closest. Some of the hi points of is character is that he believes in comm's & that no matter what he would not sell out his beliefs. Dad si-egalitarian in all social, racial, and economic aspects. Dad is the most loving, caring, patient, intelligent person I have ever known. or will ever know. He loves his family so much that he daily sacrifices his health, freedom, personal family life to free us, and establish comm's here. (exc)

ALIDA SANTIAGO: Father is an atheist b/c father me and (she doesn't continue). He said he died on May 13th b/c the enemies that love goes out have the love-hate syndrome that at one time they used to love us but now they hate us. (extra class) (wrote on test that she needs help in spelling words)

SUE GRIMM: Dad is atheist. Believes in mind living on after death. Believes in own supra-natural/ healing power I believe in them too. He said he died on May 13th b/c no one could see his goodness b/c he saw Grace's expression on John's face And I knew he was angry at that and was taking it out on the child. He knew when touching a child it was sexual & he knows his feelings. He is honest and shows his love for everyone. He treats everyone equal. He is showing us how to become com't. JJ is pro-Soviet. Yes, he believes in himself; b/c he knows he can't trust anyone else. I believe in him b/c no matter what is done to him, he still goes on and does what is right (good)

ANNETTE JONES: P is an atheist. Believes in a soul but not life after death. Said he died on his b'day. All the good he has done was not realized, but he survived to help us b/c we need him. Said he would not give up John, no more than he would give up any of us. Pro-Soviet. Dick Tropp p said he was treasonous at 1 point should be shot when treasonous. B/c of college education thought he was superior to peoples w/ little education. P knows he has healing power. (exc +)

ODELL RHODES: Dad is an atheist, believes mind lives on after death, believes in his own paranormal. He said that on May 13th, he died b/c all he had done for Debbie. He also said that by recognizing that his anger at John is often directed at what he sees in John that reminds him of Grace. Shows that he knows himself & that's what makes him dependable & shows his character. He also shows character in his devotion to comm's principles & to us. His lack of want for, but proper use of power like by putting peoples forum before him shows his devotion as DoF P. Prof Tropp feels that altruism of the educated can lead to becoming a traitor & that in the end it they can't or don't change they should be shot.
KAREN LENDO: Dad is an atheist, believes mind lives on after death, he believes in his own paranormal. He literally died box of defector. He is pro-Soviet, benevolent, outstanding. Dick Tropp: 'If you're going to be an anarchist, might as well die now for the revolution.' I agree. I feel since my last council on mother's porch, my elitism is concerned, it no longer exists. (extra class)

JAN WILSEY: P is an atheist. Believes that mind lives on after death. P does believe in the healing power. Yes, I do believe in the paranormal for it was a stage to show me that soc'm or com'm is right & what dad says is the truth. Said he died on his b'day box. He had given a lot of love to Debbie & trusted her and she committed treason. He said that the sec'y was expressing her hate. JJ is the most honest, loving, forgiving & he will always think of the people's will first. He lives for us and it would be so e-z for him to die in fact it would be a relief if he could, but this one goes to show his extreme love that none of us can touch & we so often don't understand.

I do believe dad is pro-Soviet. Dick Tropp: I am an elitist & an intellectual & I do believe I am dangerous box an effete is a very uncaring person & does not relate to the suffering of others on a personal level but only on an intellectual level. And all should be watched at all times. And I should be shot when I no longer show any sort of concern for the people. (good)

SANDRA EVANS: Father is an atheist, I am an atheist. Yes, mind lives on after death. Dad believes in own healing power. He b'day: U said I died on my b'day. Debbie Blakey left this cause & went to the side of the traitors. U r pro-Soviet believe in self only. U care about all people & u want people to be fed all over the world. U believe in honesty, helping people to grow, whatever it takes.

JERRY RHEA: -AHERST, MAN- Dad is an atheist, mind lives on after death, believes in own paranormal. Dad had said that Debbie had betrayed him on his b'day. Dad is pro-Soviet and he is not pro-China. Dad's character is he is equal & loving to everyone. Even though all the things we put him thru he still lives on to guide us to a better way of life. Even if we all decided to leave him, Dad would still find a way to better the revolution. He shows to see ourselves by giving an example of what he had to go thru. Dad tells us how he would love to die & most of us fear death & that should tell us how much character he shows in really caring for us. (very good)

ODELL BALCKWELL: (first part of paper is not here)...to do all of this. He would have to be love, all love, also to prepare a place where u can enjoy a beautiful future so I am so happy being here, b/c I know what I want. I love u, Odell Blackwell.

EDDIE WASHINGTON: Father is a healer. This is a phase. He heals maturely (?). Born healer. He is a profit. Socialist. He is pro-Soviet. He is devoted to his son, John. He says he would die for him. No one will ever get him. He was a shocked man over what Debbie said. He says he died on his b'day. In all, he is a real honest dad. He believes in himself box he is the greatest I have ever known and will know. He is the truth and the light & life to many people to me u r everything. There is no other.

JANN GURVICH: 24: (I didn't answer the question originally box since I wrote the questions for the test, I thought it unfair to take the test) (Still, I can answer question re Your beliefs etc. and Tropp.) Atheist believes mind lives on (altho this is a fact, it is not something to dwell on as it leads to divergence from revolutionary thought.
and to Marx's axiom that religion is the opiate of the people. Like anything, it should be done in regard to John Join when he asked the question on the test that had done in regard to John Join when he asked the question on the test.

He points to his character, I think, in his greatest despair, that is, we...
30-6-78

1 bottle Vih Bwa - Lij Pharmacy
3 Ave vaginal supp. Lij pharmacy
12 bottle Triaminic Cough Syrup / Sharon

1 tube Diarrhol Soften Me Toddler

2 tubes Solfix Bismol Lij Pharmacy
1 lat Decadron - Larry Affr

FF-11-4-14

Dr. / 887
James Edwards 57—Father is an atheist. Mind lives on after death. Believes in own paranormal gifts. He b'day: He said he was a con't. If everyone went back he would still be a con't. When the sec'y was plying w/ John he was reminded of how Grace molested him. He said that he had the idea of child molesting & he knows himself & the highest principle that he is. Dad is the Highest Principle Carter that has ever lived on this planet or will ever be known. Prof. Dick Topp in his letter said that treason is in every 1. U have to know that it is there to confess if you know that u can suppress it. He also said that when 1 has outlived his or her usefulness that they should be shot for the con't revolution. I say the same. (good)

Marion Campbell—61 Dad said that he was very hurt by Debbie on May 13 he died. He is fair to everyone & everyone. He will stand up also w/ com'm's.

Lucioes Bryant—Father believes in healing. The mind lives on. He is not an atheist, believes in himself: (fail)

Darlene Newman—33 is an atheist. He does firmly believe in his own paranormal gifts. I think that these gifts were used as a kind of pulling card. Dad said that he died on his b'day & he thought that because of all the goodness he had shown, all of the goodness he has done, that someone would recognize that. But when Debbie B who had witnessed & partook of his goodness spit on him by defecting from this cause, Dad felt all of the yrs of hurt & pain never ending understood as a principle bearer. If the world turns against com'm there will always be one true con't becuz Dad will always be a con't. A sec'y was speaking harshly to John becuz he recognized in him some expression or reminder of Grace. If she had known herself better, she would have recognized this & not taken hostilities for Grace out on John. Da knows himself so well that he doesn't let emotional situations get to him. He could never molest a child becuz he recognizes the make-up of a child molester & the reasons they do this. Jim believes in himself only becuz he knows how true he is, but he can never he really trust anyone else to uphold the principle that he is the ultimate example for. Dick T felt he was an intellectual elitist, & that after he & people like him had served their purpose to the cause, they should be shot. He says they could never be trusted. I don't think that I am an intellectual, but I do recognize in myself some forms of elitism. (good)

Russell Morton—Father is an atheist. Believes mind lives on after death. Believes in own paranormal. Said he died on his b'day. That Debbie leaving on his b'day was a n act of cruelty. He felt so frustrated becuz he couldn't seem to get people to see his goodness (the inability to communicate—that was his chief frustration. His sec'y was seeing Grace's resemblance in John & had to make sure that 1 doesn't react to this when dealing w/ him. He said 1 must question themselves & this would totally integrate themselves, e.g., men fondling girls is sexual woman-fondling boys is sexual. Jim's high point is he stands for sec't principle no matter whether no one stands w/ him even if it means tears him apart. He's pro-Soviet. Dick hit on some conflicts even w/in myself. If there is no change (?), he is right.

Becky Beikam—Dad is atheistic. The only god there is is in oneself, Himself. He does believe that mind lives on after death (proof is the child born to the mother who didn't want him becuz she had committed suicide. This proves it becuz the baby born to the mother was discarded by his mom & he will reap what he did in his former life, as a mother to kill herself & left those children alone. Very selfish on her part. He believes in the paranormal. It's been proven when he went up to Walter & said it would be OK & he was the same girl, Tom.
and fair leader who thinks of his followers even if they betray him by the hatred acts we perform. He is a D of P, pro-soviet, from loving in any situation.

Tommy Johnson - I think u believe in u (he had written "just you" but scratched it out) since u're the most high and u're more soviet because of last lives. Before u were Lenin. I believe ur healings r real and there is reincarnation. I think ur sign character is past not living for urself and trust only in urself. And being an example and interested only in the revolution. The other I wasn't here to find out about all. I had stockwell paper sheets (news on ex-cia stockwell) last week and this week down in the run and just got in last night. (Good)

Green Poole - Father believes life lives on after death. Rather believes in healing. Yes, he healed me. He said he saved may is. Sign points JJ's character: we are all the same as I w/ JJ & as II w/ were John-John. He makes no difference. We - the people - crook trapper - make our own difficulties among ourselves. Not as JJ teaches even me. (Fair)

Maurice Roman - dad is not an atheist, does not believe many lives on after death, doesn't believe in own healing power. But he has to do it for some people. Dad said I would like to use on my day may be pro-soviet. He doesn't believe in himself. And he works w/ other socialist countries-USSR.

Fair

Esther Allard - yes u r an atheist. U do believe mind lives on after death. Yes, u believe in ur own dimension in power and healing. u said on ur will in which was may II, u used a double death / kill of Debbie Mackey's treasonous act of stealing $25,000 from the people. u need given her so much so many times. The law now assumes for 1 of ur people, u would always say over ur head. They like irvin pull the strings on some for change to be put in jail. When one of the secretaries was talking to John she could see she was thinking that she was drinking through the child as u had done. When u realized it u made a quick change and became very gentle, understanding and got the matter under control. U also said u as a child remember having sex w/ a small child, realized it was wrong, and got it under control. Since than, u are the most kind and loving person on this universe, you do know urself. Dad believe u r a marxist-leninist, pro-soviet. Dad said if 10,000 people denied being a communist, u were a communist and would be a communist until the day u died. (Fair)

FF-11-A-16
Lew Jones 21: (continued) If you commit suicide you will come back generations. His high point of character are his loving, sensitive, concern for all people. He is the only one who practices what he preaches. Dad said that he died on his birthday when Debbie left. That all the love and concern he showed her, to try to make her a better socialist. Didn't do any good. It teach him that if 3 billion people turn against communism, he would be one true communist that would never go back on his belief. (excellent)

Revan Grubbs: Yes, yes, he does. He said that he died on May 13 because of the evil bitch, Debbie Blakely; he said it to us hoping we would look at ourselves and realize the pain that he’s going through night and day. He feels that he would never have sex with a child. He knows that he has different feelings but faces them and grows from them to make us grow. The high points of father are he cares only for our safety and health of well being not material products. He cares about us more than himself and is the most perfect form of communism today and if everyone leaves him he will know that he was the most perfect communist in the world and practiced it. He believes in himself only because he put his trust in others they spit on him and betrayed him. He shows kindness and every time he gets hurt because people don't appreciate him.

Dick Tropp - solution for elitism that have no more hope was to shoot them; ig applies to me that I am still very anarchistic; want to do my own thing at times, very nasty at times and can change a great deal.

(Excellent)

Ezekial Wilson: XeroxXerox No, Yes, Yes. He said that he can't trust no one now because people (Debbie Blakely) I more are starting to be traitors. And what he was talking about John John, was that he would have more faith in himself than others. He is pro soviet and I believe that dad is the only one in the world who cares for us because he gave us a new life in Jonestown. He gave us a land of our own so we can be free without worrying about fascist police groups, KKK, CIA, etc. (Extra class recommended)

Diana Smith 21: No, he is not an atheist. He said he died on his birthday on May 13, 1978. Mind/lives after death. He believes in his healing power of his own gift. I feel that he said this because he has been through so much suffering for Black and minority people and have been killed so many times because he tried to help people until he felt that if they take John John or if anything should happen to him they all he put his life until was gone. He has given so much of his time until he couldn't spend it with his younger son that needs affection more. He is constantly haunted by this guilt and some of us still think his sons are to be always angels. I had the same idea in my head until I saw him pour this life out for me and then I woke up. If it had been any other leader, I probably would have left the movement. (Fair - extra class)
Shirlee Fields 40. Dad is aligned with communism. He is an atheist - yes. Yes, Father believes that mind lives on after death. Father believes in his healing power yes; yes, in paranormal gifts. Father believes in Father; said he died on his birthday because Debbie chose to become a traitor then. Dad said in reference to secretary, about Joh John, that his love and level of honesty was that he would not raise his voice to the child. Thank you Dad. Dad's high points are high commitment - his dedication; how he works day and night - he lives at the level of the people - equality - on one is any more special than another - dedication to ideals - dependable to the people. Dad is pro-soviet and honest. Dad keeps his word and dad is committed. I believe that dedication and commitment are very important. I believe dad stands for those who cannot and he believes in individual and group criticism. Dad is willing to hear and believes in free thinking as long as he hears it first. His high point is the truth and love. My grasp of marxism needs to be expanded and my time spent on it. Dad is the principle and he stands above all else. He never raises voice, dependable; not deviate such as molesting children. (Good)

Chris Talley 20. Dad is an atheist. No, mind dies with body. Healing, yes but doesn't understand some of the things that happen. Says he died on his birthday because (1) Debbie chose to leave on his birthday; it hurt him even more (2) she defected after all he's done for her; (3) he proved that he can't trust anyone, (4) will not depict his character even though they cannot deny it. Don't look at John and be hostile when you see the resemblance to Grace's facial features, know your feelings. Character: doesn't show favoritism, sacrifices his life, stands up for days fromr, doesn't take privileges even when he could have, considers each person an individual, and deals with them as one. Is not pro-Chinese although China has some good points that can't be overlooked; is Pro Soviet, but not blind to their ways; has his own views of communism as well. Dick Tropp: I agree with what he said. I need to look at myself too. (Excellent)

Cleve Swimney 67. If you don't believe in God in the skies or anywhere else, he is an atheist. Yes, I have heard say don't know where comes from but it is there. Because I have experienced this healing several times. On his birthday we had a hell of a white night; he said would like to go this would be the best time to go to Russia. High point would be Jonestown flourish grows into communism when each could stand, take punishment without a gripe the next would be a good fight. I just hope before I leave here I wouldn't mind a good fight myself. I don't remember about John John. (written word for word - not all understandable) (Good)

Lew Jones 21. Dad does not believe in anybody but himself. He does believe in life after death (over)
Ernestine March 48 continued: her dearly but beyond this point, there is no one else I will confide in as belief or trust altho there are many great people...dad has called together where so this commune can be built to save those of us who wish to saved. Myself I could care less for my own life but as long as there is a possibility I can be productive I am willing to continue on but as soon as this stops, I ask you dad just let me graduate I dont wish to return I want to fulfill my duties while I am yet able;I believe I can go to bed any night and not awaken the following morning except I remember you healed me 5 x of cancer... for something you spared my life and my children's life from being burned alive for a reason this body is yours. This life is yours. It is not so now because it am still petty (?) I call people down a lot - I suppose because I want to be like you, truthful, I hope they would treat me the same. I dont care for personal things like a lot of clothing although I know clothes are necessary it makes me angry when people dont accept you if you are not well attired it seems as if people dont know what you stand for. Its a Jonestown paradise. Its not time to ___ at all. Then there is the competition for recognition; it is a back stabbing, back hitting under cutting game. Everyone I have thought had your principal has let me down; that's why I said I believe in you first and always. Its true I have been just as guilty even if just a smidget. I should not have swayed from when I first arrived here because I had high hopes in people that where I ____ wrong, I began to feel alone. Thats when I felt most guilty for I had a ___ of how you could be feeling not having no one to turn to - to trust except I had you. except you didnt have ___ that makes me very ill. I will correct this. Dick Tropp said he was an intellectual and he felt there was a ___ of his mind where he could hide from people or shut people out. That all intellectuals are potential traitors and should be shot when they had out lived their usefulness.

I respect his wishes and I am glad he didn't say he would take his own life altho I believe Dick knowing you, realizes that you wont have him shot that you will protect him from us and himself so you see there again, we pull on you to the end. (Good)

Amando Griffith 18. Father is an atheist. He believes the mind lives on. He believes in healing. He said he died because what the bitch, Debbie, did on his birthday. He cannot trust no one but himself. He also said he dont care if 30,000,000 people stop being a communist he would stand alone. High point. He believes in one because no one yet has proven that they are a true communist. His people, he always looks after them first making sure that they have enough food, clothes, education, his children in his heart. He always said that his little children will have a future in peace and he's making that over.

FF-11-A-79
Amondo Griffith 18 continued: now. He is the best strategist that has ever lived. He always plans a head; what ever he buys he goes for the lowest price. He has the best medical care for his people. Shows love everyday even if something is strongly on his mind. He is the best dad that anyone could ever have. (Very good)

Luella Brown 59. Father is a poet. He does heal after you are dead, the body goes back to dust but our soul lives on. On dad's birthday, he said he could die because Debbie knocked him for a loop. He said he died because of use we need him whenever felt like die so. (?) When the secretary was talking to John John, he identified with him he put his own. Yes, I am a leader... leader because I question thing some times that I have no business. (good)

Preston Wade: No, Yes, he does. Yes he firmly believes in healing powers. He said that he died on his birthday, May 13, because Debbie left the cause and told lies of all kinds about him and us. He said that Debbie said to reporters that we only die for John John and not ourselves. He said he died he is not living for his self. He hasn't ever since he was born. His high point is to live for the highest good of communism. If 3 billion went against socialism, he would not. Dick Tropp brought out publicly the fact that how he was an intellectual and how he would turn people off when he wanted to there was always a place in his mind where he felt he did not have to listen to anyone. Dad said he would never molest a child. He said he loved them far too much. (Good)

Barbara Guerara 39. Father is an atheist. There is no life after death. He believes in his healing power and his paranormal gifts. He said he died on his birthday because of Debbie leaving and he had given much to her in a personal way. He worked his way out of the morass of her leaving and determined to be a socialist to the end no matter who left and, even if he was the only socialist left. Dad said people should know themselves like with John he or someone may be seeing Grace in him and react to it. You should know your sexual feelings toward children. Dad knows his every motive and he lives for us every moment. He overdose extends himself. Dad is pro soviet but he is the only true socialist. Dick Tropp talked about knowing yourself and that he felt that elitist which he considered himself one should be shot when they get too old to be of any use. I think we should know ourselves and I think I do pretty well but I can't want others to knock my faults because that requires something of me. (excellent +)
Arvella Cole 72. Jim Jones is an atheist. Believes in life after death. Believes in paranormal and healing powers. He died on his birthday because of Debbie's lies - he'd lived so straight and true. Pertaining to John John and his mother, he did not want his son to grow up as a sex symbol. John had overheard his mother. High points - most wonderful man that ever lived - most truthful - kindest man on earth. (Good)

Nevada Harris: Father is an atheist; he believes in life after death; he does not believe in healing. On his birthday, Debbie did an act of treason. He said if they come for John John, they would have to take all of us. JJ is high pro China high USSR. (extra class)

Robert Johnson 74. Father is atheist, yes; mind, yes; healing, yes. May 13 - Father died bury him alive on account of Debbie Blakey's lies. John - I forgot. Father would not molest children. "Marxist, Lenin, the highest he believes, freedom, liberty, justice, all men working; I believe I would like to go from a socialist to communist. I believe my mind will live on. (Extra class)

Annie B Washington 66. No, Yes, Yes. He said that he died that day of something happened on that day that made it happen. Father said that he would die before he would let John John go. JJ is the wonderful man that ever lived on earth today. He is everything to us and I do believe in him for everything he say I know is true. (extra class)

Willie B. Reed 66. Yes, he is an atheist. He believes the mind lives on after death. He firmly believes in his own healing powers. He said that he died on his birthday because of Debbie Blakey. He believe in himself. (Good)

Annie Mae Harris 74. He is the only one who told the truth; he has been a great help to the colored people and all the people. He has healed the people. the Blind, the cancers. I dont know only one who could do what he does. He believes in life after death. He say he dont want anybody to give him any thing on his birthday or want a pastor's tea. I know JJ is a man to tell the truth--only man to tell the truth. He is the only person who causes people to spit up cancer and help people. He gives so much of himself to othes. (extra class)

Chuck Kirdendall 30. JJ does not believe in God. Yes. Yes. On May 13, he died, because Debbie Blakey left the cause. He is a father figure to children. He treats everybody on an equal. Not pro-Chinese - not pro-soviet; he believes he is the only way. Dick Tropp said everyone has elitism in you. I believe I have elitism in me. I dont speak up when things go wrong. (Fair)
OPHELIA ROGERS 57. He does not believe in God. Yes, on my birthday, I was hurt because Debbie committed treason on that day. High point he believed in equal rights for all the people. He believed in jobs, education and medical care for everybody and he cares for us people more than any one else in the world. He is not pro-soviet or pro Chine.

Richardell Perkins: He doesn't believe in God. Yes, Yes. He died on his birthday for us. He treats all children with love and respect. His leadership; he is not pro-Chinese. He is pro-soviet.

Gladys Jackson: He doesn't believe in God. Yes. Yes. He died on his birthday because Debbie knew it would hurt him. He saw the hate of the parent in himself and the secretary, He loves and cares for people. He loves all things. He doesn't like to see people hurt. He thinks of others and not himself. Pro Chinese? No. Pro soviet yes. (Fair - extra class)

Kay Rosa 38. No. No, Yes. Reason he died on his birthday was his birthday was because of what Debbie did to him and the cause after all he had done for her. He has no sexual feeling for children. He's perfection everyday. Pro Chinese - No Pro soviet yes. (Good)

Donna Briggs: Yes, dad is an atheist; yes dad thinks mind lives on after death. Birthday - something always happens bad. About John, then the lady was fussing him out, he said that reminded him of Grace Stoen he said he could have strangled her to death if he would not of (unfinished).(Very good)

Brenda Cobb: Yes, Yes, Yes. He had died on his birthday because of what Debbie did. He said that he had seen some one fussing at John and that made him remember about how Grace used to do. (Very good)

Chris Jones 2. No, yes, yes, no. He hates because there is always a crisis. Pro soviet; I am (exact word exact sometime have to everyday at some time) I get (exact word exact) (Excellent)

Ernestine March 48. Yes, Yes, Yes. I died on my birthday. He said if all failed communism, none stood, he would stand alone. I heard dad mention John and the secretary but, I don't remember details. Jim Jones is all loving and caring. He loves all living things. He does not believe in the taking of a life or murder at any rate he believes if you take your life you will return thousands of life times over. Dad believes that is wasteful to take a life. One should live life to the fullest helping your fellow travelers as you go always giving of one's self and asking nothing. Dad believes in himself and no one else. He does not trust anyone except himself. Dad believes he is the only true communist or Marxist Leninist if you can relate to the one and only Jim Jones. I also believe him to be the one and only one. I believe in him first and myself second and no one else after that which is wrong. I should believe in mother she is truly a great mom to me. I love (continued...
Pam Bradshaw - 21: "Dad is an atheist but has used religion to bring people to socialism - must reach the people where they are at. He believes in the mind living on after death - to evolve or regress according to lessons learned in that life time. Earth is lowest plane but eventually evolve to high planes where no inhabitation of bodies - no pain of separation. However, this is not of importance - what’s important is to make conditions better for those here now. Dad believes in his own healing power - without it there would be most of us paralyzed, blind, crippled, etc. Dad said he died on his birthday when the defector Debbie left. He showed so much love and character and she turned her back on all that is good. But no matter if all of us and the world turn against him, he will stand for socialism because it’s right. He's proven to be true because he knows himself so well the first time he touched a child he realized that every touch is sexual. Dad believes that as long as one person is communist - took over police force and set up city as one large commune - Lenin wrote about it. Similar to Haymarket affair both done by uprising of people." (Excellent)

Keith Neaywood 13: "Dad isn’t an atheist, he believes in himself, he believes that life lives on after death, he believes in healing he said that on May 13, he died because Debby picked his birthday to leave and caused so much pain for dad and trouble for the people and in the States. Dick Tropp said all an evil eliteist should be shot; he was talking about himself and anybody else. Dick Tropp and he said that he was an intellectual and he wasn’t bragging about it.

Barbara Walker 25. "Father is an atheist who firmly believes in his own gift and that the mind does live on. He said that it seemed that Debby must have deliberately planned to attempt to cause trouble on that day. He is very careful not to become violent with John when he acts like his mother, makes faces, because he knows it will be she whom he would be hitting. In order to keep oneself from doing things that they would regret. One must know himself. Jim Jones is the embodiment of the communist principle, who has based his commitment to the international communist struggle whether anybody follows, believes or agreed with him or not. His life and commitment is based on principle whether or not he is liked, hated, or appreciated. (Excellent)
Joan Purley: Yes. Father is an atheist. No. I dont think he believes the mind lives on after death. I think he believes in his own paranormal gifts because they can be explained scientifically. I think it comes from a deep understanding and embodiment of communist principles which is high evolution and which is real sensitive towards life. What did said about his birthday was that on that day he realized that no matter how much love he shows, people will never understand his commitment to communism. This is the day Debbie left. If every communist in the world betrays the cause, he will stand as the only one left. That's the day dad died. (Excellent plus)

Chris Newell: Yes. Yes. Yes. Dad said he die on his birthday because Debbie left. He believes in himself. He was talking about his guilt. He said when he is of no more use, shoot him. I feel I should be shot too if I am of no use to the cause. (Fair)

Shirley Edwards: Is Father an atheist - yes. Yes, he believes the mind lives on after death; yes dad believes in healing power; dad said on his birthday he died, and Debbie Blakley left because he would not go to bed with her. Dad is pro soviet; dad's high point of his character; dad is loving, kind, considerate. He's benevolent. (Extra class)

Lue Esther Lewis: I believe that Dad only believes in himself. Yes, the mind lives on after death. Yes, I believe in dad's gifts, not just healings. He died literally on his birth because of Debbie leaving. He had given her everything after all the goodness she had seen. When the Secretary was talking to John, he said he knew himself. Dad is a communist.

Gloria Carter 26: Yes. Yes - other planes, yes - child Evans saved recently. Dad said he died on his birthday - after giving of himself so much and being example of good. Communism, people go out and do shit. Dad said he was communist and if he stood alone in his belief, he would stand and die for it. He said about John he would stand and did for it. He said about John that someone was expressing anger to him and that we need to watch where our hostility is coming from or subconsciously directing it to the enemy - Grace Dad is too loving - would never do this; gives us constant love; will stand for what he believes; he is pro soviet because they help the oppressed people - Africa. (Very good)

Armella Tardy 32: He is an atheist. He believes that the mind lives on. Yes, he does believe in healing - powerful but he doesn't count on it unless he had to. Dad said on his birthday, that he died; he said that of people couldn't see his goodness even of 30 billion people would not stand and he was the only one it had been worth it all. That Debbie just did appealed to goodness. The bitch left the moment on June 13th. Dad said that make sure you don't be straking at Grace Stone when you are hollering at John John Jones. He said know yourself. He said he knows everythought and what he feels. Yes, dad believes in himself no he is not pro China. I believe at his high point, he

FF-11-4-24
Armella Tardy 32 (continued): likes to see people free from capitalism; see our children and seniors have a chance in life without racism and capitalism dog breathing down on them. He would like to bring peace and freedom; hunger to an end; dont want ___? to starve. (Good)

Jessie Jones 54: No, Yes, Yes: Dad died on his birthday because he was very disappointed in what Debbie did to him and cause. She let him down. She was a traitor. She also went to the U.S. and spilled her guts. She hurt everyone. John John, he would not let him go. John John do not want to go back. Dad also told us not to tell any one about guns ... do not tell any one what we are doing. Also we have good food everything is good also he is up set over what Stones, Medlocks, all of the traitors have done. (Fair)

Gloria D. Walker: 40. Dad is an atheist, only if the death is not a revolutionary death he believes in his healing powers. Dad said that on May 13, his birthday he died because of the last traitor he said he knew he was not loved but he knew he had to live because of the principal that he is communism and that if not one stood with him he would stane alone. I feel some of dad's hi-points are his patience, love that he has for us; he keeps nothing from us about his own personal life, his complete dedication in his belief and in teaching us communism and also for revolutionary movements throughout the world for the working class and he believes in himself only and is pro soviet. (Good)

Marshall Farris, 70. No. Yes, Yes. He said he would stand for socialism if no body else in world but him I believe everything he say. I have not seen him fail yet and I know he cant. (Excellent plus)

Acquinetta Robertson 24. Yes, dad believes in letting your mind go on after death. On the day of his birthday, he said what we can do to save; how to save money. We should work hard to free our people to get them over to freedom land. so they wont have to be in that hell and we can have somethings we want. Dad believes in hisself; he loves socialism and communism. Dont matter what color you are, he loves everybody; trys to help people if they let him. He cannot trust people because they might turn against him or become a traitor. We are learning more than we did in school back there in the States because those teachers would not teach us nothing at all. They would give you any grade and past you on to the next grade. Dad has set a good example for all of us. He is teaching us to how to live with one another, work, study together, live and eat together. I think if we say our gratitudes more often to one another, so many things wouldnt happen to people. If Dad sends us out to do a job and if we listen and do as he tells us and a so listen to what he says then we wouldnt have to have so many testing. I know there is a time for everything but first of all we should make something out of us. We need to wake up and see what's going on in life. To me life is hell, but you can make it worth something if you work on it and think about your ownself. I rather did than over.

FF-11-A-25
live but I go by fighting for socialism. This city is going to be a beautiful place when we get through with it. It might take us some time, but we are learning. Dad is not China he just believes in socialism and helping people. We dont believe in hitting the children and we dont have any weapons

Edith Parks: Athiest, yes. Mind after death, yes. healing power, yes. I believe the same. Dad said he died on his birthday because one he trusted left on that day and became a traitor. About John John, couldnt allow him to go back on any child. High points of character: believes only in himself; has given himself (life) to build this cause for the world especially us. He, the only one who knows and understands pure communism; is not aligned; dependent only on himself. (Excellent+)

Cornelius Truss: Yes. Yes. Yes. Dad said that he died on his birthday because somebody left here, name is Debbie Blakey -- all that dad had done for her; that was the person she gave him. (?) And dad said that if 3,000,000 people turned against communism, he will still be a communist because it is right. A secretary was striking at John and dad said make sure you are not striking at the office. The character that dad shows is that you suffer for us every day and night; the concern you show the people could not let one of us get taken away; you will put more life on the line like first and to see you care not only for us but people that is suffering all over the world. Dad is an atheist. You show character that I have never seen before and you put it into practice. (Very good)

Ida Mae Clipp 60. Father is an athiest and so are we yes he believes mind lives on after death yes, he believes in healing power his own paranormal gifts. Dad said I am a communist and if no one stay, I am going to stay. I am going to stay and fight alone. I was a born communist. Because some traitors is trying to get their point over but they will not succeed. He said No, No. do not talk to him like that he spelled Grace's name he did not want him to hear her name. The child will be nervous. It is not right to scream at children. High points of Jim Jones character. He is pure and truthful and sincere with everyone yes he believes in himself. I believe in Jim Jones because his love for each one he is sincere and very truthful. I have watched him very closely and can find nothing but truth and love in his whole family. I sure want to take pattern after his family. (Good)

Patty Parks: Yes, an atheist. Mind lives on after death - yes. Yes - healing power, his own gifts (no one else). Worst birthday in his life because of enemy Debbie Layton going out. Father said dont come down to John John. High points of Jim Jones character does believe in other people's character, willingness to die for us, to be like a prisoner here for our children. Gave up his entire life to fight for poor, oppressed, blacks, etc. Dick Tropp said he should be shot for anarchy or when useless. (Fair)
Mary Watherspoon 28 continued: what I can do work wise. I agree with Dick. I am surprised when people are good producers. (Excellent +)

Renee Turner 11: No, yes, no. Jim Jones is concerned about the people and not his self.

Lavina James 74: Yes, yes, yes. He said he died on his birthday because Debbie betrayed him, he was a communist if all left he would still go on being a communist. He knows himself very well he knows what he will do. A loving, kind, socialist dad; he makes no differences in his children; he keeps nothing from the family, good or bad. He tells us everything. He believes in everyone having equal things, housing, etc. (Good)

Tropp said he would rather be killed than be a capitalist. (Excellent plus)

Shirley Bays: Dad is an atheist he believed that the mind lives on after death. He has healing power. Dad said he felt that he died on his birthday when that Traitor left, Debbie; she put dad through a lot of pain.

Dee Dee Lawrence 13: Dad. On your birthday, you died because you thought that you died because you thought that you had gave all you could give to Debbie and then she would ask you something like that. You said that if you was the only communist left on earth and everybody was against it, you would still go on. I know you have healing power but you said that one day you are not going to be able to heal us so that is why I think that you don’t believe in power forever. You said you felt very bad when Tim Stoen jumped on your bed and stuck his butt up. (excellent)

Estelle McCall: Debbie left the cause on his birthday after he refused her sex. He had always been kind to her; she could relate to his goodness.

Father said he will stand for fascism if he had to stand alone. He said he and John John know what he has to do. The people will have to make decision if anyone comes for him or John John. The high points of Jim Jones character is he is loving and loves Black and suffering our pains and every need, gives all of himself for his people willie die for anyone of us and a true Marxist Leninist and is teaching us to be like him. I think Dick Trupp earnest is to be recommended and I feel all of us in some way is too selfish. I can relate to him because he is white; I have to deal with that. I do admire him saying he should be shot before doing harm to this cause. I agree that any of us should be shot or want to be before doing harm to us and hinder us from victory over fascism fascist American and their allies. (excellent plus)

Andrea Walker: Yes, dad is an atheist to an extent. He believes there are no Gods above, nothing he can see himself. Yes, dad believes that mind lives on after death. Yes, dad believes in the healing power and so do I. I’ve seen plenty of examples shown before me all during the years. Yes, I believe and know that dad believes in his own powers. Dad said that on his birthday he died - Debbie Blakey. She put him much pain even after he showed all the fatherly kindness and goodness that he ever had. Dad stated that in the past when he saw Grace screaming John that he saw the horrible expressions on her face, and that he never screamed at John or any other children like that.
Larry Jones 13. Dad is pro USSR. All those questions are yes and he said that Debbie was made because dad would not have sex with her so she wanted till his birthday and then left and he died in a way. (very good)

Lisa Johnson. No response.

Linda Sadler 21. Father, you believe only in yourself. You are the example to us. Your sensitivity of the people's needs. For a while you saw the features of John and had hateful feelings on your birthday dad you almost died because Debbie left; she asked you to have sex with her; you only one person, you cant fuck all of us; it would not be right; now you feel the guilt that you didn't. Dad you are a socialist but you believe only in yourself. Dick Tropp said he thinks he is an elitist because he knows so much; he says that we should all get rid of anarchy ways. Be more of an example like Dad. (Very good)

Chuckie Henderson. Is Father an atheist? Does Father believe the mind lives on after death? Does father believe in healing power; what did father say about his birthday and why did he say it and about knowing himself and what he said to John John? What part of Jim Jones character - it is pro soviet and Chinese. Yes, Yes, Dad. Dad said on his birthday that he died and that the reason that he died was because a person named Debbie left on his birthday and turned traitor. She left and told a lot of lies; dad said he knows himself because he doesn't rape any one on the line for any of us; some of the things about dad's character is that he lives for all of us everyday and he does things when he wants to and he sees it that we have a 6 month plan for food. (extra class)

Mary Wotherspoon. 28. Is Father atheist? Believes mind lives on after death. Believes in a healing power? His own? What about his birthday? Why? In reference to John about knowing himself when secretary was talking to him. Sexual, about knowing himself. High points of JJ's character - pro Chinese; pro soviet; believes in himself; describe. What do I believe. Atheist, believes the mind lives on, wishes it didn't. Believe in his own healing power. He says he literally died May 13th when Debbie B left. When John was being punished by secretary, she should know what she was striking at. Was it Grace? or what one time dad said he felt he was striking at Grace when he was disciplining John. When you touch or hug a child as dad did at a young age, he realized his feeling was sexual. No matter how many turn their backs on socialism, communism; he will remain steadfast. Pro-soviet union - China is too nationalistic. I believe in nothing but the here and now. I don't expect anything. I don't think anyone likes me; they only use me. (some people need me) I don't expect justice, equality, love, concern etc., etc. Life is shit. I don't really care. I'd like to die in a struggle some where for peoples freedom. Dick talked about his elitism which could be a point of turning traitor. All people should be shot when they become useless to the revolution (not able to work or think they are too good to contribute, etc.) I am only worth OVER.

PP-11-4-28
Andrea Walker continued:

talked loving to him. He saw the same mean expression on the woman that was disciplining John the other day. Dad says knowing yourself with children is important. There could be homosexual or lesbian feelings for them. But you should examine yourself about that. The high points of JJ's character is his sensitivity with people and children, his honesty; he is familiar with all these people; he will defend you against the enemy and would die for us all; Dad I believe is pro soviet. Dick Tropp talked about his elitism and behind it there could possibly be a traitor. He must watch. The significant thing I remembered was he said that if after you're done being useful in this case, you should be shot. I've thought about this and I do agree. After you've done your job, there is no reason to live for. (Good)

Glenda Polite 21. Dad is an atheist. He believes only in himself and agrees fully with him. He believes the body leaves but the mind lives on. His paranormal gift is a gift indeed. He died on his birthday and our defector left. John John went through hell with Tim Stone and Grace. I believe Dad is beyond anything, beyond the stage of communism which is the highest. (excellent) Dick Tropp said that all intellectuals should be shot - they are all potential traitors and they can cover up to a certain extent any wrong doings of themselves. He feels that when this occurs to an unbearable point, that they should be shot.

Julie Guevara 16. Dad is an atheist and doesn't believe in any religion, only believes in communism. He believes that the mind lives on after you die; he believes in his own healing power and what he can do; he said that he died on his birthday and that Debbie chose his birthday to leave the cause and we had an Alpha, he said that you have to be careful that you don't take out your hostilities of Grace and put them on John. Also that one of the secretaries was taking out their hostility and hostilities towards Grace but knows himself as to not put it on John. He also said that he knows himself that he won't do things sexually to a child no matter what kind of way, he knows himself that well that he wouldn't do things like that to a child. High points of Dad are that he is very sensitive, merciful, doesn't care if he is hated when he is doing something for our good and we don't like him for it. He is loving, forgiving, shows good example, won't take special privileges above people, gives knowledge to people, doesn't think he is higher than his people. Dad is a pro soviet. Dick Tropp said that any intellectual elitist that won't change ought to be shot. Somebody that is not thinking of what's happening and might change and become traitor, and people that will take up people's time while in a revolution, these kinds of people should be shot, as what Dick says and I agreed, with it. People shouldn't take up time worrying about somebody that is taking up for revolution. (Very good) OVER
Charles Williams: Dad is an atheist. He believed that the mind lives on after death. He does have healing power. He died on his birthday. (Good).
Paul McCann: Dad is an atheist. He believes mind lives on after death. He believes in his healing power; he said he died on his birthday. He knows he can't trust anyone but himself. He was let down by Debbie Blakely. Dad said the secretary should not strike at Grace by taking it out on John. Dick Tropp says that after you do not get rid of your elitism, you should be shot. He said that he holds his knowledge in his head and will use it if he goes to jail or wants to escape into himself which is elitist. (Excellent).
Lisa Wright 17: I think that Father believes in after death only if one does not do their job when they're here like commit suicide (?), coping out of responsibilities because of selfishness. Yes, I think that Father believes in his power because when it needs it come and always works. But democracy and other people should use their minds and not rely on his powers.
Dad stated he died on his birthday because that bitch, Debbie Blakely, left on his birthday after all the love and concern, principles he showed her. He was away there where she needed him. And she had the nerve to ask Dad to fuck her and he refused and after he showed them much love, like he did and let him down he could die no more than have to put up with that and stated that if the whole world sell out he would still stand strong and say that he is a communist proud to live and die one. Come for one come for all. And among John Victor Jones, he stated that he seem Grace or something like that and it make him angry but that's why he never shouts at the children because he knows himself and they're why he can control it. When he first touched a little boy, he knew it was a homosexual feeling and that's why he can control it. Because he always looked at himself. I think dad is pro people because he accept all people who want to be accepted and change and be a true socialist and move to communism. Dad always stands firmly for his children no matter who it is. Come for one, fucker you got us all. He is loving, concerned, sensitive, and knows how to control every situation in a way no one can. He is loyal to everyone. And will do any no matter what people think of him for socialism and communism which he believes in strongly. (Very good).
Renee McMurphy 17: Father is an atheist; he believes in healing. He said that he died on his birthday. He said it because Debbie picked to leave on his birthday. She didn't think we would have an alpha why we had guest. He showed her a lot of love. Never did anything wrong to her and she left and told lies like she did. The thing about John and the secretary was watch how you react towards John—he sure you are not doing it because of Grace. Know yourself like dad knows himself that is why you never see dad talk to John in a bad way. Dad is pro Chinese—No, pro soviet. No, he does believe in himself. I would describe dad as the best person I know (I don't think person is a qualified word for him, I don't think no word is). But he is honest with everyone, loves everyone, cares for everyone no matter what you've done. (Excellent).
Jim Murrell: Yes, he believes only in himself. Yes he believes the mind lives on after death. Yes, father believes in healing power. Father said he literally died on his birth. For what Debbie had done to him after all the special things he had done for her, and that no matter he would remain a communist no matter if he were the only one at least there would be one father said to some one that was loud talking John John for recognizing himself he could see it was Grace who he really was at. Also knowing himself he could recognize the homo in himself at seeing a young man and desiring sex. Yes, he believe in himself only; he believes in his own communism which is the only true communism. High points: being a true communist, always for the betterment of the people, his love, always stands by his people and caring and protecting for each individual. (excellent)

Yolanda Brown: Mind lives on after death. Dad said about his death, he died on May 12 because of Debbie. All these things are true what dad said about John John. When you touch a child that it is sex - that is what dad has got over- that is why he doesn't raise his voice at the children. The reason why dad died on May 13 is because he trusted Debbie and she even went out and caused a lot of trouble to a lot of lives - told lots of lies about him and the people. (Goood)

Jennifer Newell: No response. (very good)

Ronald Duckett: Yes. Yes. No. He died. He died because Debby B Left on his Birthday. Dad gave her so much and she done this to him. Dad said if 3,000 people turned away from communism, he would not. (Very good)

Verd M. Taylor: (no response)

Thelma Jackson: An atheist is one who does not believe in God. I would say he is an atheist because he is not an ordinary being but the only God I know. He has always said he was not the creator. Yes, he believes that mind lives on after death. Yes, he believes in his own healing power, and so do I because I have been healed and seen others miraculously healed. He said on his birthday he literally died, because of the traitor, Debbie Black who left the cause because he refused to have sex with her. She also stole money and lied on this cause. He said if he were the only one left he would still believe and die for communism. He said he would never let John John go back to the U.S. He would rather some plans be made to take care of that situation if such time comes. Jim Jones' highest point is that he believes in total communism. His only concern is for us, the people, to live, learn, grow and produce in this socialist country where everything is equal.

Dick Tropp said, all intellectuals are perspective traitors and should be set free. (Very good)
Gary Tyler-19. Father is an atheist; he does not believe in a God and I don't either. He believes that mind does live on after death but does not want us to dwell on it. He believes in healing power and his own gift. He said that on May 13 he died once again. Debbie Blakey left because (1 reason) he refused her sexually and he said it was significant that she chose his birthday to do this. He said that he is tired of trying to communicate his goodness. He said that he felt guilt about but that he didn't want to because he did a lot for her. About John when a secretary was reprimanding him for something, it reminded him of Grace. He said that he started to snap at her but stopped himself because he knew himself and what was going on inside of him. I think a high point of his character is the fact that if the world went against Communism that he would stay with it because it is the right way. He is the personification of principle, commitment, and love in its purest form. I feel that he is pro-soviet and that he likes China's system of communism but not their nationalist ways. I feel that he also understands their feelings against the Soviet Union. I feel that another high point of his character is that he is against oppression no matter who is being oppressed. (excellent)

Burton Lee Dean: Father is an atheist. No pro China; no. Father believes in his healing power. Father believes that mind go on after death. Father does not see John John as Grace; doesn't take it out on him; it's not his fault. JJ believes in himself; he believes in Marxism and Lenin; he is pure socialism. JJ is the only one he can believe in; his love goes so deep for all. If a thousand turn the other way always from your teachings and socialism, you would stand alone. You will always stand. You also said you died. (Fair - extra class)

Rory Bregemar 16. Yes. Yes. No. What happen to him on May 13, 1978. He died because she left and would not stay because she was hunk up on sex and not the movement. XXXXX (Fair - extra class)

Florence Heath: No response. ("

Mary Murphy: Sadness comes upon on him doing his birthday. White night on his birthday. High point - said he was going to prepare a place for us and he did. Always stands up to everything he say. (Extra class)

Alma Coachman Thomas: Dad not atheist; dad doesn't believe mind lives on. He said he died on his last birthday because Debbie betrayed on his birthday. She betrayed him. He believes in himself and his own healing power, his gift. When she left, it was a surprise to see who was by his side for so long to be a traitor, now they try to hurt some who really love one and all. (extra class)

Mary Mayhew: Father is atheist; mind, yes, healing, yes. Died on birthday. High points - High socialist things - healing sick, raising death; saved our babies. (extra class)
Vennie Thompson: Yes he do believe in his own healing. So do I believe in his healing. Said he died on his birthday because he is our savior. I know he is a real good father to us all. All this is real beautiful weather here toward our country. I agree, yes, he do believe in his own self. so do me believe in him also. (extra class)

Mattie Gibson: He is an atheist, mind lives on after death, yes; father believes in healing, yes. Father told the secretary not to say to John John what she did; he knows himself; he would never molest a child. Father said he died May 13. Highest thing done by any man to bring around 1500 people to freedom land, a country to call our own, free doctor, school, home and clothes and food. Better than any man did in history. Happy to have him to walk and talk with and I love him for being such a kind and loving saviour.

Louise Williams 65: No. Yes. Yes, he said that he was so hurt because of one traitor giving false news to CIA. Jim Jones high points is he is the only true communist on earth; he is the only one that helps all races of poor peoples save peoples lives: everywhere he has proved to the world that he could build a new world in the middle of the jungle. He is also a great healer. He has given his life so others might be free. (extra class)

Christine Young: No Response.

Juanita Green 60: He died on May 13 on the kind of her treason, Debbie. Has caused many problems here. (Fair)

Lillian Malloy: Jim's secretary told him a little. Jim to be honest and loving and kind to others. Jim is a cherry. He is kind and loving and a healer. He died on his birthday because he was hurt over his daughter and what she had done. Yes he died; her feeling for his children is love.

Father believes mind lives on. (extra class)

Michael Daniels: 15. No response (Extra Class)

Rose Peterson: 77: Father yes, mind, yes, healing, yes. May 13 - cry Debbie. Blakey traitor money she taken John - he would protect him. He saves children. Character - righteous, truth. I believe I can do anything right way must have faith. Must have right mind. (Fair)

Ray McKnight: 23. Yes, Father is an atheist. Yes, father believes that mind lives on after death. Yes, father believes in his own healing power of paranormal faculty. On May 13, dad died because Debbie betrayed him and the people because he was living with her. Dad is pro-soviet. (Good)

Richard Castillo 35. Father is not atheist - he believes that mind lives after death. He firmly believes in healing power. His birthday. May 13. I did every day. The traitor Debbie made him die more, he loved her very much. John John - he would not give John up - he'll fight. Father believes in himself. (Good)
Willie Graham: Yes, an atheist, yes, yes on healing. Dad said he died on his birthday because of the way Debbie acted; lies she told. Jim Jones is a way he believes in his own self - own power because he knows himself; looked into his own mind. He has the highest character - only true love. (extra class)

Jerry Smith 7: Yes. Yes. Yes. Dad, character his love is deeds and actions because he don't take concern of hisself; he is concerned about others; that we can have plenty food to eat that he provides medical care for us. (Fair)

Orelia Anderson 70: Father, yes. Mind, yes. Healing, yes. May 13 - Debbie Blakey traitor; money she taken. John - he would die with him. Molest children - he saves children. Character - savior, socialist; he believes taking care of widows, orphans, poor, needy. I believe I can live a socialist life. I am trying not to give trouble to the cause. I tried to be a socialist to my comrade. (Good)

Bertha Reese 69: Father, atheist, yes. Mind, yes. Healing, yes. May 13 - he died treason Debbie Blakey. John - John hated his parents he has the answers to what they want to know. Character - Believe equality, peace, reaching out to all people done. Molest children - No. I believe I am trying to be good communist.

Cassandra Minor: No, yes, yes, dad has said that he died on his birthday. If 3,000 people die, he would still stand and that every body should not forget Debbie Blakey if it was your child you would not forget. He did say it because of her leaving on his birthday. Is that that person went to the Embassy told that we bury people alive under ground. Also something about our guns and then she said that she was being held against her will and that she did not want to be there. So she got away and about Dick Tropp, he wants to point out that any body is capable of treason by what they do by leaving a blank spot in their mind. Can't remember too much. Keep forgetting. (extra class)

Geneva Beal. 57. Father atheist, yes. Mind, yes, healing, yes, May 13. He died treason. John - Dad said if he had to go he would take John with him. Dad's character - loving, principle, communist, loyal, helps people, concern, welfare. I believe I have taken on elite things. (extra class)

L. V McKinnis: Father is an atheist; died on his birthday; mind lives on, yes. Highest in history. Dick gave a good speech." (extra class)

Abraham Station: On the 13th of May, he said he died. Debbie ran away from Georgetown. She started her mess; she stole $25,000 for us and is still trying to bring hardship on us. He said he would die a communist that he would be a communist if no one was a communist. The greatest of all time, a great revolutionary has put his life on the line for us. (Excellent)
Katherine Dominick: "Dad is an atheist; he believes the mind lives on, yes, he believes in his healing power. On May 13th, dad's birthday, he was depressed about something - mentioned how he had to pull off his mother's white socks. Dad is a socialist and always has been from a child on. Wonderful leader in teaching socialism. Shows his love and care for us and he says that he will die for us; dad has made it better for me; he's given me a home; treats me better than my own dad and he--all can think of right now." (Good - Extra class)

Jeff Tarver: "Dad is an atheist; he does not believe mind lives on after death; he does believe in himself because he can't trust anyone because they might sell him and the cause out. He does believe in his healing power because he knows that he can do it and he has the ability to do it. He said it was bad that this could happen on his birthday, the Debbie Blakey, would go out and lie on the cause after all he has done for her. The high points are he gives us entertainment even though we are in a crisis and he forgives and forgets when someone gets on the floor and he don't judge people by what they don't in part and he is concerned for each and everyone of us. Did is not pro Chinese but pro soviet.("

Brian Bouquet 24. Dad is an atheist. He believes unfortunately that the mind does live on after death. He believes in his own healing power, however, we should not rely on it all the time, because paranormal things really have no place in communistic development. On his birthday, he said he died, because on that day, the infamous traitor Debbie left our movement and stole money, and lied on us, even though dad had been good to her. The highest point of dad's character is that he cares more for any of us than himself, and also is the puest communist that the world has ever seen. No one else has ever sacraficed for his people like dad. Dick Tropp believed that elitists, after they have served their purpose and become old and cant function in their capacity anymore, should be shot."(Good)

Gerard Johnson: "Father is an atheist. On May 13 his birthday, he said he died because of people like Debbie Blakey because she left over her nothing sex with him and all so if 3 billion people was against him about socialism, he would still stand because he knows that socialism is right. High character of Jim Jones - he had the most love than anyone. Would have the bravest man on earth the honest man on earth and smartest man. About healing power, yes. He is pro US; pro China; are himself - he is himself. Dick said for anarchy that people should be done away with after assignment. My feeling about this is I don't think people should be done away with because it - they did good maybe they can be use again for assignment."

(Very good)

Jerome Simon 20. "Dad said about his birthday, May 13, that he got a great hut. and Debbie the bitch was the cause. Dad said if everyone was to turn atheist communism he would stand for communism and the wood be one Jim. J.' Points of dad's character, he is the most loving person (?) suffer pains today). He would die for you, me or anyone. How stand for communism he proved it by Irving Perkins this week, Dana, John John, etc. To me China is pro soviet because they are not internationalist and they do not help people like USSR does to liberate other countries. Dad is pro Jim Jones that means he takes after communism and no one else. He not pro USSR or China. He is just looking out for us people when he uses contacts and Jim J. is an internationalist. I was at work when Dick Tropp spoke." (Very good)

Eileen McMurray 18. "Dad I think is atheist doesn't believe in God. Don't think it really matters if there is life after death, just what we do in this life. He knows he is the only one with healing powers; only one that can help us. Dad died when Debbie left on his birthday; doesn't trust anyone even though he seems some growth. No matter who betrays him, even 3 billion people, he will still be a communist. You have to know yourself because when someone yelling at John, they were trying to get Grace because they can see her in his face but you cant OVER
Eileen McNurray continued: "Do this. You have to know your sexual feeling to children because if you don't want to molest children. One of dad's main points of character is mercy; will die for everyone of us, loves us equally. Yes, pro-soviet, because of support of liberation in Africa. Dick Tropp's thought I agree with. If you write intellectual when you get useless he shot — much too dangerous to cause." (Excellent)

Don Field. "Atheist — yes. Mind lives on after death, no, if revolutionary death, healing power — yes — yes (does not know when) on birthday — died — because of defection. John John — note shot — strike. High points of character — pro soviet — totally; believes in his "children" (us). Discussion of Dick Tropp letter. Dick felt that is an intellectual elitist (as he felt he is) should be disposed of after serving cause because could become a traitor to cause, because of elitist attitudes (gathered + maintained) I think this is an individual matter. We all come from different places (idee, beliefs, motivation) Hopefully we will grow (thoughts, ideas) to become aware (total) of what Dad knows in total. Dad is kindest person I know — fairest — when I first joined group I did so because of anti religion but did not believe he was for real. I know now he is (+ I am trying). (Excellent)

Patty Dennis: 13 1/2. "Yes, yes, yes. He said that before Debbie went into Georgetown, she stopped dad and asked him to fuck when he wouldn't do it she was mad so when she went to Georgetown, she waited till it was May 12 and started counting out the money and on May 13th she left you said that you died on that day and you also said that you've never had a birthday that went well. He does not trust no one because everyday he does us assholes always him down. He does not do things to molest children because he cares about everybody; he wouldn't want to hurt any of them. He is pro soviet. I think that he is a very loving person; he is the only dad we need, he gives his life for us even though we get us there and take up his time. We make blood pressure go up very high. He is ready to die for every one of us. What he needs from us is to have our cooperation and not make his blood pressure go up and not act like assholes." (Very Good)

Don Casanova: 16. "Yes, dad is an atheist. Yes, he believes the mind lives on after death. He said he died on his birthday because he finally found out that no matter what you do for people, you will never be able to trust or love someone completely. He said he believes in himself and no matter what anyone says or thinks about him, he will always be a communist. He saw a secretary taking hostilities towards Grace on John John. He said he knows himself so well he realizes when he did it once and has control over it now." (Very good)

Diane Wilkinson. "Dad is an atheist to another unknown God or foreign power. Dad believes in mind after death. Dad believes in his own healing power but not as a panacea. Dad said he died on his birth. The secretary was striking out at John because of Grace and Dad saw this and he does not strike because he knows himself and feelings. My thoughts of dad's character is: 1. His continuous commitment to international communism without being a nationalist; 2. His honesty that no one deserves to know; 3. His constant vigilance, nite and day; 4. His guidance that all people need; 5. Most of all his firmness and love." (Excellent)
Fat Patterson (cont'd)

Happens Now. Dad died on his b'day because of class enemy Debby. Dad's character was shown in the 6 day defense of gt when he refused to accept $ & stayed w/ his people. Character is shown by having 6 months food supply in advance. Elitism is not communism. Anyone who has elitist tendencies should be taught about sharing. (very good)

Dorothy Sanders - Dad is an atheist. Yes, he believes mind lives on after death. He believes in his own healing power, no one else. He died on his b'day because of Debby Someone was pulling on John John & he said be careful that u're not taking ur hostility for Grace out on the child. High points of character. He knows himself completely. Totally honest w/ himself & us. Is pro-Soviet. Believes only in himself. (exc)

Darlene Ramey - Father not atheist. Believes in mind lives on after death. He believes in own paranormal gift. On his b'day Debbie Blakey left, he died on his b'day, because he trusted in her. When he used to strike at John he would see Grace but he had to look at himself & see why he was doing it. Also he had to tell a sec'y the same thing when she was doing this. My opinion I think Dad is too kind & loving to people & t ey take advantage of this & leave & try to run over this trust. Dad is pro-Soviet. He believes in int'l struggle. (exc should've been very ro-d)

Esther H seller - Father is not an atheist. Believes mind lives on after death. Believes in own power. Re b'day: He had a white night--alert. U did say something else but don't remember. Atheist in my vocabulary is someone who believes in nothing. Believes in himself. The highest involved that was ver bpra. JJ a mind that never stands still.

Shagwana Harris - He is an atheist cause he doesn't believe in a sky god. No, If it's a sec't Marxist-Leninist mind, it can live on & be followed by the rest of the soc't people or movements. He does believe in healing w/ in his own self. T'ja only 1 that can. The paranormal w/in himself. On his b'day he said that he died. Debbie Blakey waited until his b'day he said that he died. Debbie Blakey waited until his b'day to leave because Dad refused her sexually. After all that he had done for her, she goes back & stab him in the back. He said he refuse to let John John be taken away. He will not leave John to go to another country. Him & John would die before they would be taken away. He will not leave John to go to another country.

Dad knows himself as a merciful leader, forever benevolent. Puts his life before the people. Would do anything to save his family. His takes a lot of guilt for things that happened or things he did. He felt it should've been carried on. The high points of Dad's character is he is pro-Soviet. Pro-China U believe if they needed help. Even though they don't help other countries. Dad do believe in himself, because he can bring about chan ge. Also John's discipling. Grace Stoen did the same & shouldn't be too harsh. Would remind him of Grace. Dick Tropp--Didn't hear the lecture of Dick Tropp. But I'll admit I do have elitist acts, & will get them changed.

Patricia Carrell - 23 - Dad is an atheist. Dad believes in his own gifts. Re b'day: He said he died because Debbie Blakey who he had given a lot to betrayed him in the worst kind of way of any traitor. I am also an atheist & also believe he has develop his mind & can do things no other mind can do. But as to mind ever living on after death I haven't ever seen any evidence as to it & I don't believe Dad believes in it or he's not certain in any case it doesn't make any difference. I believe his perseverance as a true com't that stops at nothing for what he believes in is a very high point of his character. The fact that he cares for the body, mind & soul of others NEVER wavering & to even give of himself--his body, mind & soul of others. (saddest of all)

FF+11-A-37
Odesta Buckley (about 35) - Dad his son was the only one that he won't He will hide him & his son. Dad said that May 13th he died because. He said if a million people walk away from com's, I will still stand. Yes he is an atheist. Yes mind lives on after death. No does not believe in his own power---the reason I said no is because he said don't believe in my power.

I think that it is how it no get something some of the people. (note: Her writing is very hard to follow meaning is generally obscure I don't think I've conveyed her thoughts at all but I can't make any sense out of most of it. I've only typed what I can understand---about 1/3 is left out. John G)

Rita Dennis 15 - Yes, Father is an atheist. Believes mind lives on after death. Father said that he doesn't understand his own healing power but he does believe in it. He said that on May 13, 1978, he died a part of him died because Debby left the church (the people that he gave the most shit on him). Also he said if all of us left him & turned capitalist he would stand alone but he would still stand for soc'm. He would fuck to keep somebody from treason he would do anything for us. He would stay alive for us when he doesn't want to. No matter how shitty we are to him he is merciful. He feels guilt for something we do. He thinks of the collective as a whole. I didn't have enough time. I could write more. (excellent)

Rennie Rice - Dad is an atheist, he believes that the only God is w/in u. That's no God in the sky. That people have to change things. He believes that the mind does live on after death. He believes in his own healing power, because he is the only one who has the power to heal. Father said that on his B'day, a defector left (Debby) which ca used him hurt, but no matter if everyone left, he would still be a com't. He is the only true com't in the world. Our church has been like Grand Central Station, but JJ remains true to soc'm. In ref. to John, he told 1 of his secretaries to watch striking out at John because they see a little of Grace in him. U cannot strike out at children for what parents have done. He also said that he knew himself in ref. to sexual feelings toward children & could never be a child offender. Dad is pro-Communist & is always for the oppressed people. He is pro-Soviet & pro-Chi na, even though China has her head turned at the present. The high point of his character are his concern & understanding of all people, He is a living example of a true com't. He is always there-whien u need him. He's fair & honest in all things. He does not put anyone or anything above another but puts com't ideals 1st. Tropp: Said he feel that once an intellectual has served his usefulness & can no longer be of service, & cannot change that he should be shot. I feel that this should apply to anyone. I felt that people who can serve no purpose in a revolution should be done away w/. They take away rather than add to. (very good)

Herbert Newell 19 - Father is an atheist. Believes mind lives on after death. Believes in own healing power. He died on his last b'day It was the day D.B. left & turned traitor. Dad is pro-Soviet & he is not stuck on himself he does believe in other group. Dad is not selfish. He has a morality rate higher than anyone else in the world. He's all loving. Puts the people above him. He's not an elitist, he has more sensitivity than anyone has now, he accepts criticism from everyone (note: There may be more to his test but if there is I cannot find rest of it) (good).

Pat Patterson 29 - Dad doesn't believe in anyone but self. He has used his healing powers in a revolutionary way which has brought the group as far as it has come. He's not concerned w/ what happens after death, but what
Patricia Cartmell (cont) - so he could give a shining example of com'm to the world to inspire others. The fact he has inspired all of us & given us purpose to life. (exc)

Mary Norton 36 - Dad is an international revolutionist. He is an atheist. Believes mind lives on after death. Believes in own healing power. Dad died on his b'day because someone left the cause. Dad said know yourself 1st.

(very good)

Rose McKnight 24 - I believe Dad is atheistic & he does believe in the mind living on after death. He believes in the paranormal healing power but does not want to depend on it--He said he died May 13 because he had given so much of himself to Debbie & she turned & out to spill every bit of shit her evil mind could think of. He said that if every one of us was to turn on him & his beliefs that he could depend on $%//# 1 to stand for soc'm & the true meaning of com'm. I feel the high points of his character is his loving to us in spite of our anarchism--His giving of himself to us & providing all we need, never taking for himself--His going to great expense to provide special foods & entertainment we don't need--His love for all of us as his natural c children--His constant vigilance against those doing evil to us--always being concerned for us getting rest when he never gets any --I could write papers on this subject--He is pro-Soviet but aligns w/ no 1 country in particular

(very good)

Rue Fortson - Dad has told us time & time again that he does not believe in anything but himself because yrs ago as a child he called on that "so-called Sky" God & got no answer & he also believes that if there was a so-called God then why does 3 out of 4 babies go to bed hungry. So there is no God! Dad has told us time & time again that the mind or soul goes on & he proved it by a lady that had committed suicide in Redwood Valley & Dad has told us time & time again that you cannot leave this plane thru selfish suicide only if it is revolutionary suicide. He told us that the same lady would come back thru a couple that weren't able to have a baby & that the child's delivery would be very difficult & that it was. Father's healing power is an extra, special treat because w/ the tactful and economic & organizational mind that he has if we never had the healings we would make it through just those of us that make stupid mistakes would have to die even if it is accide ntal, but the collective would be able to go on. I had a brain tumor in the US the doctors had determined it & Dad told me that it wouldn't be alright & all of my tests came back negative--no signs of a tumor. Also when the Evans youngest daughter fell from the loft & broke her neck & head was fractured, the med. team could only go so far as the med equipment would let them & after that Father takes over. Father told us we would be alright in the morning & she was thanks to Father. Father said that he died on his b'day on 2/27/1961 because Debbie Blakey stole $25,000 & committed treason, she went back to the US seeking a relationship. After Dad gave her much love because she was at her low point Dad picked her up & got her life turned around so that she could follow the example that Dad has set for all of us & keep his principle (marxist Leninism) to develop a new order. He died because of that he gave so much to cared so little for the many people that they would hurt. (Mary Rodgers from LA asked Jan Wilsey did Debbie leave? Debbie used to datay over her house on LA weekends) & Jan told her that she had & Mary begged Jan not to ever leave. Dad said that a Black senior mother-ho to suffer for such a Bitch like Debbie! One of the secretaries was talking harsh to John because she was taking out what she felt about Grace & "had identified w/ her in that when he would get upset w/ John
Hue Fortson (cont) - sometimes it was because of something he did not like in the character of Grace. Dad is pro-Soviet because they are internationalists (even though Dad has the most purest form of com'm in the world). Dad could have been a millionaire yrs ago if he wanted to because he has the wit to make $ even w/out ever using the gift that he has/ he instead decided to livve & die for a cause (com'm). Even when he was offered $75 million to take who he wanted out & leave to Cuba (they wanted him to sell out) w/ his family he had enough character to say no because I personally don't deserve the love & concern that Dad is giving to me but he is hoping 1 day that we will partake of the principle that he is teaching not the man JJ & that (?) character because many leaders get involved in selfish worship of themselves rather than the cause that they should be fighting for. (exc) Kenny Wilhite 25 - Father is an atheist. He believes in his own healing power but doesn't understand it. He is a com't w/ int'l allegiance but lean't toward the Soviet U. Dad said that he died on his b'day because he realized that no one understands or appreciates his goodness but he would go on being a com't even if 3 billion turn away from com'm. He said that sometimes he had the feelings about Grace & John but knows himself better so that he could never take anything out on John. Dick Tfopp's letter on elitism was very honest & true of people who think that they are better than the rest of us & these type would (?) act against the people like Debbie or Tim. They should have been shot. (exc)

Frances Buckley 15 - Dad is an atheist, believes mind lives on after death, believes in own healing power. He almost died on May 13 because Debbie wanted to fuck him & he would not. Dad is the kind of person that will stay w/ the cause no matter what condition they are in. He tries to understand everybody's problems & gives everyone a 2nd chance. He has always had concern for the minority race & has been a nigger all of his life. I think the reason why he deals w/ his son like that is because he knows how it feels to be rejected & how it is to be a child. Dad looks up to the Soviet U. (very good)

John Harris - Dad is an atheist, believes mind lives on after death, believes in own paranormal gift. He was sad because Debbie left on his b'day. Father said he would die for John John & each of us as well. JJ is non-aligned, but pro-Soviet believing in himself only. Topp felt that intellectual elitests should be shot. Yes, I am an elitist in many of my personal behavior patterns. I am a racist & I still carry violent grudges for people who fucked over me in the past. (exc should've been a good)

Larry Schacht - Yes, Dad is an atheist. A Marxist-Leninist. He believes in no anthropomorphic Deity. Yes, believes mind lives on but is unimportant. He doesn't believe in relying on his gifts. He was killed on his b'day by treason of 1 who should have seen his goodness. He wants people to know his goodness -- John John -- said he saw Grace in John & thus knew himself & curved his potential to speak harshly to him because of Grace's evil. High points of JJ is Marxist-Leninist internationalist com't. Pro-Soviet. He is essentially & completely good & purely motivated & he wants us to feel & be com't. Because it is right & not because of fear or threat. He trusts himself to be a com't fully. (excellent +)

Jair Baker - Yes, Father believes that mind lives. Healing power is an advance science of mind energy. Father knows himself Where we not ever rape a child because he has come to terms w/ his feeling. JJ com'm is the best (it's unique) Internationalism which makes us pro-Soviet.

FF-11-A-40
WHAT HAPPENED IN ROCHESTER, NEW YORK RECENTLY THAT SHOWS THAT THE UNITED STATES IS STILL RACIST TO THE CORE?

9. WHAT MAJOR CHANGE IS BEING MADE IN OUR LIVESTOCK DIVISION, AND WHY?

Alfred Smith 18- Dad said â€œhis b'day he died. Because of Debbie Blakey's anarchism. He says if he was the only 1 left he would still stand for com'm. Dad is an atheist because he is a Marxist, a socialist, a com't etc. most perfect leader. My feelings are that there will never be another leader like dad. I relate to this because I am gaining more on being a soc't here in Jt. The mind lives on after the body. Dick Tropp says he was an intellectual elitist. Becase he was mentally stable & always had a way out of things. He felt superior to people. Dad believes in his paranormal gifts & has healing power. But us socialists should try to give dad a break & not rely on his powers. He had saved me from kidney diseases & thousands of more he has shown to other people. But if we be stronger in mind we can cut down on all the sickness & disease that we have. The high point in Dad's character is not pro-Soviet or pro-Chinese. He has his own ideal of the soc't teachings which is the most & just out of them all. Dad said the by analyzing knowing that we had a sexual feeling for a child, he analyzed this. This is why he never has thoughts of child molesting. (very good. note: Coming from a teenager who's only been here several months, this is very sensitive)

Stephanie Zickon - Either 2nd paper is test or question on Dad was never written.

Larry Layton 32- Dad is an atheist. Mind lives on after death. Yes believes in own healing power & WAX own paranormal gifts but doesn't rely on it. He died in a real way because Debbie Blakey. They-died-in-a-real-way- They were reacting to Grace Stoen in John; Dad has overcome acting dishonorably irrationally by facing his feeling but overcoming. Dad is a com't & will do anything to brings about com'm. Dick Tropp: Elitists should be shot when they're not useful. (very good)

Loretta Wilkinson- Father is an atheist; he believes that mind lives on after death; he believes in healing power & has own paranormal gifts. He said it pained him so much that Debbie Blakey left on his b'day as a joke that he died on May 13th. He said it to show others so we can identify with his pain w/ his pain. When a sec'y said something to John-John, Father said we would always be dependable & that no one would ever take his son w/ out his life also (only over his dead body) would John-John be taken away from him here. His high points are1. honesty, truthful, knows himself well, dependable, com't always thinks of someone else before himself, keeps going on day after day, night after night regardless of how he feels, stays up day & night thinking of ways to protect all of his family (thousands of us) still thinking of those in S.F. & L.A. too.
TEST: JULY 14, 1978

INSTRUCTIONS: WRITE YOUR NAME AT THE TOP OF EVERY PIECE OF PAPER.
WRITE YOUR AGE NEXT TO YOUR NAME.
IF YOU HAVE TROUBLE WRITING, DO THE BEST YOU CAN.
WHEN THE TIME COMES, AND WE ASK FOR HELP,
WHO NEEDS HELP, RAISE YOUR HAND SO THAT YOU CAN GET HELP.

NOTE: WHEN YOU ARE FINISHED WITH YOUR TEST, AND YOU CAN WRITE WELL,
PLEASE VOLUNTEER TO HELP SOMEONE WHO NEEDS HELP.
FIRST TURN IN YOUR TEST; THEN HELP SOMEONE. WE NEED MANY VOLUNTEERS.

QUESTIONs:
1. CHOOSE FOUR OF THE FOLLOWING COUNTRIES, AND TELL "SOMETHING ABOUT THE LOCATION OR THE COUNTRY, ITS HISTORY, ITS POLITICS, AND ANY OTHER FACTS YOU MAY KNOW:
   - CHINA
   - ITALY
   - GERMANY
   - EAST AND WEST AFGHANISTAN
   - YEMEN
   - SOUTH AFRICA
   - ALGERIA
   - ANGOLA
   - ISRAEL
2. WHERE IS MAURITANIA? WHAT ARE SOME OF THE LATEST DEVELOPMENTS IN MAURITANIA?
   3.1. WERE THEIR REASONS? WHY IS THE ROSENBERG CASE IMPORTANT FOR US TO KNOW ABOUT?
4. MALCOLM X. WHAT RELIGIOUS ORGANIZATION DID MALCOLM X JOIN? WHAT WERE SOME OF HIS STRONGLY HELD VIEWS? WHAT FINALLY HAPPENED TO MALCOLM X?
5. AND WHY?
6. SOME PEOPLE SAY THAT HE WAS KILLED BECAUSE OF HIS POLITICAL IDEAS, EXPLAIN WHY, OR WHY NOT.
   (alternate or additional question: Who do you think is closer to his political beliefs - Malcolm X or Martin Luther King?)
7. EXPLAIN.
8. WHAT DID DAD SAY WE MUST DO HERE IN JUNESTOWN, BEFORE TALKING ABOUT THIS?
9. FIGHTING GUERRILLA WARS ELSEWHERE (IN AFRICA)? WHAT WERE SOME OF THE THINGS HE SAID ABOUT SOCIALIST COMMITMENT ON HIS TAPES?
10. WHAT DID ANDREW YOUNG SAY THAT CAUSED EMBARRASSMENT TO PRESIDENT CARTER?
   10.1. WHAT WERE SOME OF THE RESPONSES HE GOT TO HIS STATEMENTS?
11. EXPLAIN WHY PRESIDENT CARTER IS TALKING EVERY HOUR ABOUT THE CASE OF TWO SOVIET "DISSIDENTS?"
Alvary Satterwhite 60- Father is an atheist. Believes that mind lives on after death. Believes in healing power & own paranormal gifts. My 13th, he felt like he was dying because Debbie left on his b'day social comp't. believe in his self. He would let them take Hohn if they came in he would take John w/ him before they could catch them he would kill John & his self before he let him go to stome because John is Dad son. (fail)

Mary Rodgers (the elder)- Dad is an atheist. doesn't believe mind lives on after death. Yes he knows he can heal. We all know it too. What did he say about his b'day. He died May 13th over Debbie. He was the onliest true soc't. If everyone gave up, he would still hold on- his own. Why he said it. We had another traitor to go out on us. What's Jim like. Most general (gentle?) person in world. No one loves & cares like him. He gave up his life that we might live & be happy. He is everything u need in 1 I will say he's the only true leader in the world no one else like him (fail)

Gail Chailin (47)- Dad is an atheist. Believes in his own healing & that the mind lives on after death. On his b'day Beília is left. He said John sometimes makes expressions he saw that Grace makes. He could underst nd how the sec'y got mad because when he made the expression, he felt that way himself. Never takes that out on him. That's why he knows he wouldn't do anything out of the norm because he knows himself. The highest points of his character is how much he cares & loves us as a group as well as individually. He has made more sacrifices & shows love & character than anyone in the precent or history of Marx. He has made his life nithing only a tool to make his people happy & try & shelter them from all harm. His life is an example so that we may learn some of his character & project it to others. He is for the USSr & China but recognizes their thoughts-- faults & points them out. I agree w/ all of this. (ex)

Yvonne Morrison 18 -Father is an atheist, yes, he believes that mind lives on after death. Yes, he believes in healing powers. Father said that Debbie Blakey picked the worst time to leave & that was on his b'day & she know that would hurt him. Father told a sec'y who was talking to John John was hollering at him, & dad didn't allow that. He's not an elitist. He believes in equality & he thinks of the people more so than himself & he's a dictatorship of the proletariat, & he makes sure we have an understanding of Himself. And I also see dad as pro-Soviet meaning soc'm I see add ass a person who cares more about us, He would put himself before his family. I never known anyone to go as far as risking his life for all of us. I see him as a creator who would make things more direct than what they've started from. To me I feel that dad is so strong & powerful I could listen to his more so. It seems like his words are drawing u closer to him. I never thought I would be involved in a group like this or even go this far.
Carver Guevara 13. "Dad his sensitivity and loves every one in Jonestown equally. Dad believes in his own gift which ables him to heal anything. Dad is an atheist. Agreat atheist. Dad thinks of his birthday as nothing at all but something that is stupid. Dad wants John Jones to stay in Jonestown because he doesn't want Tim to get him. I think dad is a great man that has so much character and sensitivity and is so concerned about us that he provides the place to build a future for our children to grow up in and be our future leaders. He's the greatest communist man in the world that ever lived." (Goo)

Teena Turner, age 22. "Yes he is - only for the revolution in any means necessary. Said he had died that day because of people are so cruel that they'd go out to hurt and kill just because she was so selfish to the revolution and wanted sex and that we don't do right that we couldnt make it even if Dad wanted or had to leave us or go back and make a last stand because we are still children that won't grow up. Because John's facial expression reminded them of Grace's manipulate capitalist ways and they would strike out at this to John. After Dad brought this out, the secretary could see his reason and stopped it. And also Dad brought this out in the ralley. I'm sure many more could look within and now would stop looking at John and treating him bad because of the viciousness of Grace. Dad is a nationalist here in Jonestown but an internationalist to other socialist contries like USSR, Cuba, Guyana, etc. When comes to China a lot of China's ideals are good but the fact they their nationalists therefore, they couldn't be communist in a true sense because the only struggle there is in for themselves for their own power. When Dad's struggling for us here because he's not a Trotskyist but at the same time Dad's not a true nationalist in the sense because he is in any liberation struggle for the oppressed. Dad has died for us over and over again but this last time, Debbie tried to get Dad to take his life in an Alpha but Dad didn't fall for this and Dad said he had loved Debbie like he'd do his daughter and both betrayed him. Debbie is still doing things to cut into Dad's heart. But out of each struggle it builds strength in the organiztio. Trust none and watch everyone including yourselves. And that Dick stated that when you become of no use to the struggle if you either have an intellectu1l defiant attitude or just not able to fight or work you should be shot. And I agree to this because! FOR ONE DONT WANT TO BE TAKEN CARE OF and be a drawback even knowing life even if being shot but would whether take some fascists or defectors to the struggle with me. If my my (last 3 words unreadable). (Goo)

Billy Bush 13. "Dad believes in himself, he believes that the mind lives on after death, and he believes in healing, he said that on May 13, he died because Debby had picked his birthday to go out and cause so much pain for dad and trouble for the people in Jonestown and in the states." (Goo)

Harold Bogue 41. "Father is an atheist. He believes the mind lives on after death. He does believe in his healing power. He believes in himself over any country, Soviet or otherwise. He said on his birthday because Debby left over a part of him died, that he didn't understand why people couldn't see his goodness.}
He said not to react to John because of seeing Grace in him. That he examined his motives and thoughts and dealt with them and everyone had to or the revolution could be _____ "Very good"

Edie Kutulas 49. "High points Jim Jones character. Will not sway from his true belief of communism, no matter what may happen. He is loyal, cannot understand how others can be disloyal, cannot understand how others can be disloyal. Always identifies with all people, especially minorities. Father believes mind lives on after death. Does believe in his own healing power. A traitor, Debbie Blakely, left this cause on Jim Jones birthday. Father said he did on his birthday. Jim Jones has a great gift of healing I have felt the gift with my own body at least 2 times. I know for sure 3 times. Witnessed and know with my own eyes such great and glorious gift. Jim Jones says you must know your own mind (know yourself and you will not molest children and others such things." (Very good)

Kenny Reed. "No, Yes. Jim Jones is a pro soviet and he does not believe in himself. I believe the mind do live; he do not believe in himself; he believes on his birthday Debbie broke turn a traitor and went back and told lies on this cause. She said we buried people in a box under the ground. He believes in housing, feeding and clothing." (Class recommended)

Barbara Simon 22. "Yes, Yes Yes. He died May 13 because of Debbie action. Dad is an internationalist. Dad said if everybody in the world stopped fighting for communism, he would keep on fighting. He said as a child, he had touched a little boy once sexual feeling. He also is pro internationalists. (Class recommended)

Chris Garcia. "Yes, Yes, Yes, his own. Father said that he died on May 13. Jim Jones is pro soviet because of a traitor that left on his birthday. Dawn Mitchell 15. "Dad is not an atheist. He does not believet that mind lives on after death. Yes he believes in the paranormal power. He died on his birthday because of the traitor Debbie the same day she left. John John is his own son and he will fight to keep him and all children over here. And he loves John very much and will never give him up. And he's seen Grace walk around John naked and have sex with other men right in front of John. And use to treat him badeley. (discipline) He told of his sexual lifestyle and how he has fucked for us to save this cause. He is pro soviet. He believes in himself. "(Very Good)

Edward Ford 12. "No response. (Very good - excellent)

Florence Heath. "Father is an atheist; the mind lives on, yes; dad believes in himself. The letter Professor Trolp wrote to Dad - in it he stated his mind was strong; he feel he might would be more active to commit treason but if he should come to that point, he should be shot. (Recommend extra class)"
Karen Carr. 1a. Jim Jones - How I see him. I see him as my leader. He is very sensitive to people. He said that he knew himself and he didn’t talk to John mean. He talked to him nicely and calmly. He said that he died on his birthday because he gave his all to Debbie. And now she go out and do this to him. He said that he was like a father to him. Dad - yes he is an atheist. No he did believe your mind lives when you are dead. No, he is not pro China, yes, he is pro soviet. Dad is the most loving man there can be. He is a leader. He is someone who sets the pace for the people. He dictates to the proletariat - the working class. (Class recommended)

Elisha Dennis. 2a. "Yes, yes, yes. He said on that day he died in words. He said that she was getting at Grace - pro soviet - his love that he lives for people; don’t give a damn about himself. He don’t understand his gifts. (Good)

James Wade Ford. 12. "He only believes in living God not sky God. He said he died on his birthday, May 13, when Debbie left. Dad is pro chinese; he is not pro USSR. We stand side by side with USSR." (Good)

Shirley Pace. 22. "Dad is an atheist. He don’t believe in a God. He believes in himself only. Yes, Dad knows he can heal but he don’t want us to rely on his healing; this will be too much pulling on Dad if we do so. Dad believes that you shouldn’t want to come back here in another life unless it’s really necessary. He believes death is the best thing that could ever happen to you. Dad’s birthday wich is the 16th, I think of May, which is the day where thing badly happen on the 16th. He said instead of sexual feeling for John we have none because he got to know himself. He said when you know yourself you find you don’t even have this on your mind. Dad is pro soviet." (Good)

Dee Dee Macon. "Dad said he died on his birthday because of what Debbie had done on that day. Jim Jones, Sr. is a communist of the purest kind and he does believe that the mind lives on after death. Yes, he believes in his own healing power because it’s been proven more times than anyone has ever counted. JJ is pro soviet and some of his high points are: He’s very loving, he strong in his beliefs, he does not live above his family which is over 1,000 now. He is a teacher of great example for us and our children. He wants equality for everyone. He is a great fighter etc. Dad also said he had given to Debbie a lot of love and a high position and she then shit on him and this cause. He said about John John that he understood her actions because he felt that was when he saw the same actions in himself he knew Grace was behind his actions." (Good)

Mark Sly. "Dad is an atheist. He does not believe in mind after death - when you are gone, you are gone. Yes, he believes in his healing; so do I. Dad felt on his birthday that he was dead, because he gave his life, and cared for a person, and they end up shit on him, more or less killing him. Dad thinks about communism, instead of himself." (Good)

Shirley Smith. "Father is an atheist; father believes that the mind lives on after death. He firmly believes in his healing power. He said he died completely.
on his birthday because Debbie whom he had given his all is now doing such divisive acts, because he didn't fuck her. John John - He told the secretary to make sure she wasn't seeing Grace in John and taking it out on him because he has seen the same thing but looks at his every thought. Character: "If you take one you have to take all. No matter how many have tried to take any of us, you have stood and said no, you have fought years, against the opposition; you refused 7 million dollars to sell us out. Did Tropp has a traitorous part in him. He said he had an elitist attitude and should be shot when no longer useful or anyone like him." (Good)

Michelle Touchette: "Father is an atheist in that he believes there is no God in the sky. No he doesn't believe that your mind lives on after death - when your dead, you're dead. No, he doesn't believe in healing power, he knows he can heal people but he doesn't know how. On his birthday, he said the no one needs him and after giving and caring to a person, she ends up shutting him. He feels nothing but death. If he was to die that night he would know that not one person would be loyal to him. Dick Tropp was saying how if he would have continued writing his book or wrote in it a long time then maybe the incident that occurred with Debbie could have been prevented. Dick said the solution with elitist is to let them meet our needs then when they are useless shoot them." ((Good)

Sebastian McMurray: 23. "Yes, Father is an atheist, he believes the mind lives on after death and he believes in his own healing. Father said on his birthday, May 13, Debbie Blakey left. Father believes in his self because all the other leaders have some hang up which make them a true socialist. Father do not have no hang ups. Father's character is love and communism; is his good no matter what the cost may be and if 3 million people turn against it, Father will keep on going through." (Very Good)

Coni Fitch 23. "Dad is an atheist yet does firmly believe in his healing power and also believes that the mind lives on. May 13th, dad's birthday. He died because of what Class Enemy Debbie brought. He thought that surely people could see his goodness all that he has done for people. He thought he did it purposely on his birthday. Cause dad wouldn't answer her request to fuck her." (Good)

Mark Bouter: "Dick-Tropp. Brought out that he should have said something when Debbie was doing things he knew wasn't right. He said traitor's or anarchists should be shot. All the white. This was deep inside. He said we should get rid of all anarchism. He felt guilty because of all he knew, being white. Think at times he was better. One thing about Dick, he does good with children." (Class recommended)

Zuretti Langston. "On May 13 he died because of the traitor Debbie did. How he was trusting with some of the peoples money. How she was given affection by you, us, her family. If 3,000 people turn away from communism, you would be the only one to stand and that none of us will go to jail. How you control your emotions. When you saw John, you controlled your anger and not take it out on a child. However, love that child just like any other. I believe that you live for us and to see us happy. And as long as we'll need or want you. But until then, you will live on." (Good)
Alfred Bell: 69. "Yes, dad is an atheist—he believes in himself; yes dad believes that the mind lives on after death; yes dad believes in his own healing power and his gifts. He said he died on his birthday because of what Debbie Blakey did to the cause. Debbie stole some money from us and left Guyana. Treats us all alike, he has no high or low, we’re all equal. He has made a prisoner out of himself for our freedom. Dad is pro-soviet and pro-Cuba." (Good)

Pauline Simon: 24. "He said he died May 13th because Debbie Blakey left and he did all he could for her. Because he knows himself and to know yourself first. He believes in himself fully. Dad is communist; he is merciful and forgiving. He has personality G.

Denise Hunter: 25. "Dad is an atheist "yes". He believes in himself and no one else cause there isn’t anyone else to believe in. Yes the mind lives on after death, "reincarnation", I guess it’s my system. I haven’t quite got it together with a name but I believe in principle, Jim Jones; he is the only liberator in our time. He’s loving, honest, and true to the cause. Jim said on his birthday he died because of Debbie and all the lies she told; stealing money. He also said if 3 billion people would deny communism, he would stand for it if the eas the only one. Jim said about John, was he didn’t yell at him because he sees Grace in expressions sometimes and he didn’t want out the hostility on John because he’s so loving. Debbie also said he would commit revolutionary suicide for Dad’s children. Dad said he and the children would go to the jungle and commit suicide. That is loving. I think we are more pro-soviet than China cause China’s a mess. Even though we have to be Nationalist at this time till we establish our selves bigger and stronger, it seems that way to me anyway, I know we are not a country but we seem to be together more than a lot of them."

Bernice Thomas: 68. "He said on 13th of May he died because of Debbie; she took $25,000 and important papers; he trusted her dearly. She knew it was his birthday and it would hurt him worse. He is committed to communism. He said he was sent to do a job and he said they do it with or without us or anybody and he is the only God I know. Honesty. He believes in sharing; that all should share equally. Equal rights for all of us. He doesn’t fear anything. I have seen no one in the world with the character he has. Only pure person on earth." (Excellent)

Orde Dennis: 4B. "Before they take Johnny, he will kill himself." (extra class)

Ruth Atkinson: "Dad said he actually died on his birthday; felt like no one cared for him, after putting his life on the line for each and every one of us; he thought about the traitors, how he trusted them, hoping some one could see the love he has for each of us. I think dad believes the mind lives on after death; he is an atheist, believes only in himself. He has paranormal gifts; also a gift of healing, said if some one come for Joh John, he would go also, asked what we would do if such would happen or if he died. One of the high points about dad’s character—he has no respect of persons and very kind. Never will be and never have been such a great liberator."

Tawanda Mitchell: 14. "Yes, yes, yes, died on his birthday because of Debbie. He said 3,000 people turned against communism—he would still stand for it until
he died.

Stanley Clayton: "Is dad an atheist - NO. Does the mind live on after death -YES. Does dad believe in healing power - YES his on and me too. What happened was that the bitch ... She committed treason on day of birthday. Dad said he died on his birthday. Dad said that the way the security was handlein g John he felt need to approach her but she felt the concern about every child, that he loves all the same; that he could never. Dad: high point is that he is pro-soviet of his _____?" (Very good)

Joyce Douglas: "Yes, he is atheist. Yes, believes there is mind after death, yes - he believes in the super power; that he died when Debby left him and the cause on his birthday. He told some one do not take it on John; he cannot help his thing that happen to him. Dick Tropp said that after you have done all you can for the cause you should be shot cause might turn against the cause. (Good)

Tony Mitchell: 12. "Father is an atheist. He believes mind lives on after death. He believes in healing power. He said he died on his birthday. Dad believes in him self." (Good)

Ronnie Berryman: 26. "Jim Jones - mind lives on, if you wish. What Jim means to me: Peace, love and happiness which I didn't have in the U.S. Jim is all and need and all I want because he gave me all I need and all I want and everyone who don't want what he has to offer and learn for yourself which he said time and time again, it is all yours. All you need: All you want; but don't waste it on yourself. There are comrades still in the U.S. that need to get out. You see he is always thinking of other people, not himself, even the time when his mom was dead and he liked socks, he has so much love he took them off so someone else could use them. What dad said on his birthday, he was heartbroken for the fact that Debbie would do a _____ on his birthday - all he had done for her and the love he showed" (Good)

Edith Delaney: "Is Father an atheist? - Yes. Does he believe everyone lives on after death. NO OTHER QUESTIONS ANSWERED. (Fair)

B. Dawkins: 60. "Dad died on his birthday, May 13th because Debbie betrayed this movement. He would never let anyone take John. Dad is a socialist, communist - kind and good. Yes yes yes. He provides of all people here in Jonestown and other people over the world -- Angela Davis and Dennis Banks. We don't have to live under capitalism. Whatever dad says, I will do it. I am very happy here. The best friend a person could have." (Good)

Birdie Arnold 71. "Jim that he'd die on birthday because of false statements by Debbie. High points of his character: I know Dad is the greatest being on earth, and all his decisions and ideas are always right. He is an atheist. Not pro soviet. Not pro Chinese. He believes in his para normal power. About John, he'd never be sick, he'd be normal because he knows himself. Dad believes mind lives on after death." (Very good)
Larry Jones 25. Father is an atheist and he do believe the mind lives after death. Father believes in his own healing. He did on his birthday. Father is pronoviet and he is loving and never do anything for others, and never thinks of himself.

Lore B. Farris 59. "Father is a socialist. He does not believe in God. Father said that he knows himself. He loves children. He does not strike them. Father does not trust people. He trust himself. I believe Father trusts himself. Father is the greatest healer. The high points of Jim Jones are teaching socialism, and helping the entire world with their problems. The mind lives on." (Extra class)

Stephanie Swiney: "Yes, yes, yes. He said that Debbie Blakey left on his birthday. She didn't like him for one reason BECAUSE he would not accept her sexually. I can't know (?) "Pro Soviet".


Luna Murrell: "Yes -- no -- yes. He said he died on his birthday but he would stand it; he was the only communist left. He said it because Debbie became a traitor. He said she did it because she seen Grace in him and he told all of us to know our selves. Yes, he believe in himself he have said he was the only one he could count on. What Dick said about one should be shot after one out lives their usefulness. I agree with him. (Very good).

Jerome Anderson 17. "Dad an atheist -- Yes. Does he firmly believe in his power -- Yes. Does he believe in mind lives after death -- Yes. Birthday May 13 -- worst thing happen -- Debby Blakey betrayed him -- broke his heart. Secretary to John something about ___. Dad's character -- (Next sentences not readable) -- true communist -- won't let power overrule him. Intellectual elitist person who has much knowledge, takes special privileges, sophisticated. (Very good)

Eugenia Gernandt 55. A: Yes; B: Yes; C: Yes I do too; D: He died; E: Debbie; F: Did not hear; G: High points -- true communist; H: Pro China -- yes; I: Yes; H: Yes. (Fair -- extra class)

Keith Knight: No, Yes, Yes. Was father said about his birthday. Next several sentences cannot be read. He said that if anyone try to get John John that before they get John John he would kill himself and John John. He is pro USSR the motherland. He don't believe in himself. Only on some parts do he believe in himself.

Dad, I like this place. I like the thing that we do and I know that we have a lot of that to do like ?, road, ? and things like that. But sometimes when we have that news, I can't (unreadable ...) so that make me feel like I do no it. If I could spell, ... that would be good. I no some of the things that we do you do like it and some of the things that we have to do you do like it and I no it will ____. " (Very good)

Martha Sauder 65. "No, Yes, Yes; he died on his birthday because of what Debbie did. He has so much love to care for him. He is the highest communist leader and dictator that ever lived. PRO-SOVET. HE IS A MARXIST LENINIST. (Good)

Evelyn Lecoy 22. "Father is an atheist. Mind does live on after death because
this was proven by the Russian woman who had betrayed Dad when he was Lenin.
Yes Dad believes in his healing ability Debbie (traitor) killed Dad on his birthday by going out and trying to destroy all he has been working for when he showed so much love and trust for her. I didn't hear what was said about John.
Dad is pro USSR he believes in himself because he has gotten things done for people knowing else. Dick Tropp said that the intellectual should be shot after they have been used for the people because they are elitist who are not useful for anything else. I am an elitist because I still waste food and the peoples property. I don't want to follow principle always. (Very good)

Georgia Cathey 61: "Yes - mind lives on after death. Yes - he believes in healing power. He died on his birthday, May 13, because we had a traitor to go out and he loved her as a daughter. She walked on his love and his trust and now she would hurt the cause. Why dad believe in himself, he has the highest point of communism. Dick Tropp was elite, things he thought about; said he should be shot.

Anitra Greene. "Yes, Yes, Yes. He said that he died on his birthday because of what Debbie did. He said that John. He said he will always bemodist.

Jim Jones - pro-soviet. He does believe in a since (?) of himself. But also the soviet union and cuba. and some other." (Excellent) ...

Roosevelt Turner (52): "He is an athesist. He dont believe in life after death. He believes in what you die for if right; he is a man who believes in right - equal - socialist - an love all people with a clean heart. He dont believe in violence he likes for everyone to have knowledge and medical care. We had a White Night on dad's birthday on account of Debbie Blakley leaving. Dick Tropp was explaining himself so that we could compare ourselves with what he was saying and become more socialistic. That letter helped me look at myself and correct mistakes I might have made." (Good)

Poncho Johnson 18. "Yes, yes, he can heal?XWithout doubt, but he has also said he dont understand just how it works. On May 13, 1978, Dad died because up until that time he thought that people could understand his love by his work. And he didn't think that people loved him but need him and he said that if 3,000,000 people would turn against socialist he would still be true. (Good)

Leola King 67."Athesist- yes, mind lives on, yes, healing, yes. Did when Debbie betrayed him. Father pushed him off a bridge. High point - he feeds us - brought us from thousand and thousands miles away. Freed us and free medical care. Take care of babies." (Fair)

Philip Blakely:"Father is an atheist & believes that mind lives on and believes emphatically in his own to heal. He said that on his birthday, when Debbie Blakley betrayed him; he felt as if he would die because it is impossible to convey his goodness & character to people. He said that he would never molest a child because he knew his mind and what would happen to the child as he recognized sexual feelings for children. He is pro Jim Jones, e.g., he does not depend on anyone but himself to get his movement (next 3 words not readable) Politically he would be pro soviet if they keep up their internalist policy. Tropp wrote about his elitist attitude if not controlled. I agree that folks like that should be shot if they go counter revolutionary. (Excellent plus)
OLLIE HARRINGTON: You have done all for us and some of us have turned traitors. We don't show enough gratitude.

MARGARET JAMES: When you have trusted and they have turned traitors, We aren't grateful enough. She tries to comfort you.

BARBARA DAVIS: The starving babies in the world. The traitors that have gone out. The future of the children. We aren't as helpful as we should be and we don't work hard enough.

ETTA THOMPSON: Ungrateful Senior Citizens who complain about everything. She thinks they should all be dead, so the rest can work and produce. Then your pain wouldn't be so great and you could be well again. Also you give your whole life for others and then get shit in return. People turning traitor and steal from the cause; people you trust neglecting their duties on purpose. The young people you brought here and saved from jail waiting to do their own thing, or play sick.

VIOLA MONTON: When you first tried to teach us brotherhood and some of us faltered. You bent over backwards in giving us life and some of us are ungrateful. Some are not satisfied in our new home. You have only asked that we help ourselves but this falls on deaf ears. The traitors who you trusted. She wishes she were younger so she could help more.

BEATRICE PARKER: Unfaithfulness and traitors actions, lack of interest, lack of dedication to the cause.

AMANDA FAIR: Our ungratefulness and lack of gratitude, our still being Capitalistic and doing our own thing, we won't learn, won't share, won't become a zero. We won't let you save us from ourselves.

LAURA JOHNSON: People seeing your example don't come close to following your example. Instead they misuse you and take advantage at every step. You live for the children—the only life they can set an example for them and we blow it—the whole burden is on you. You'd like to be in the field as a revolutionary but we hold you back. I expect from you consistancy but I allow myself cuts. You gave your all to developing us and we fall so fucking short. You are always doing all you can and still we don't give a shit.

GERALDINE BAILY: The many unkindnesses that we impose on each other, such as lying, gossiping, stealing, making fun, being selfish, etc.

JOSEPHINE HARRIS: Lying, denying everything, your having no rest, haber the government upon your shoulders; she is grateful for you. She wishes there was some way she could make money. You have been lied to and don't know who to trust.
KATHERINE DOMINICK: When someone tells you to lie or lies to you. People that turn against this family. People who hurt our children.

JOCELYN CARTER: When we are in danger. You call white nights over us but when you are in danger, you don't call them. I think you are mostly hurt when one of us is beat up by another comrade, by the gangs and by those who don't know what socialism is. Also, you are hurt by those who you trusted and who went out.

TANYA COX: The many times traitors have gone out, straining your voice, sore in your mouth and the women needing males. We don't listen as we should. You want strong leaders. People dying in rest homes, dying from malnutrition and begging on the streets.

BARBARA SMITH: You sacrificed your life for us to get this land and so many of us show a lack of concern. The more you teach us, the least we seem to learn. You tell us what is going on in the states and people still want to go back.

BIRD T. JOHNSON: The people close to you who turn traitor.

ALVARO SATTERWHITE: People you trust who let you down, then lie on you.

ODENTA ROBERSON: People close to you who know all the secrets and codes who could turn traitor.

TAMMIE JONES: The horrible things that happened to Patrice Lumumba, Che Guevara, Viet Nam and other revolutionary leaders. She explained what happened to each person and mentioned that Patrice Lumumba was against the Apartheid system in South Africa. You are on the radio all the time and never have time to think about yourself. You feel guilty because you still feel caring about the people who tear down the cause. You never have time to talk to women. (Marcelline): en est for your people.

ROBERTA WADE: A testimony. You are a liberator and a great principle.

RUBY BRIGHT: The greatest suffering is the love you have for your people.

MARY RODERS: The conspiracy and stealing.

TOMMI S. KEATON JR.: Your people back in the states and the land you have here in Joliet, your money worries, feeding the people here and in the U.S.A. Plus the big cost of medicine here, Georgetown and the U.S.A. All the silly things we do.
MARY BAILEY: Tim Steen and his group. Second: Some of our comrades who are always making threats to go back to the states. And that we don't cooperate with you; stealing from one another.

BERNAD WILKIN: When people refuse to go out and work to help set the rest of our family here. When people aren't grateful; how to take care of us and where will it come from—all the traitors—the anarchy on the floor at the meetings.

SUE JERRAM: Our ignorance and sexual games. Wanting a companion over Socialism.

DORIS HOWARD: Out of all your teachings we don't try to learn the news. Even though you teach us news night and day some of us still don't learn it. Some of us don't seem to care.

ANITRA GREEN: The traitors; knowing how America is...that we left and they are still trying to hurt us. And even so, the people here won't do right. Thinking about what other black people are going through...the people that we helped kill with our taxes...the babies going to bed hungry.

BEAULAH FOSTER: From the traitors and because some of us are not true.

BEA JACKSON: When we fight amongst ourselves.

SYLVESTER C. FAIR: People that run to you with their little problems. The traitors that try to hurt us. He says its wonderful here...and the food is wonderful—as good.

FRANKIE GRIGSBY: The traitors who try to hurt us, and the people in the family who won't let you rest...they complain about the food, their aches and pains, they aren't nice to each other—not losing weight the way we should, people stealing.

LEXIE DAVIS: The traitors.

MARY CUTTINGHAM: You have the weight of the world on your shoulders—you have low sugar, high blood pressure, we give you so much trouble—she wishes she could brighten up your life a little.

CASEY FINNEY: Ungrateful people—not being responsible—not producin as we should—not taking care of the place like it belongs to us—when we waste food and supplies, while people in other parts of the world don't have food. When people just don't care.

PETER WOTHERSPoon: To have your trust, love and patient endurance and time invested to help us be betrayed by acts of total selfishness insensitivity. To have the long years of sacrifice yield such a poor harvest of socialist ignorance and lack of understanding of you, the cause and socialism. To have to associate with people of low consciousness, insensitivity, egocentric concerns and mania. To have to interact with powerful elitists and influential assholes who have no
PETER WITHERSPOON CONTINUED: understanding of one's commitment & principles. To feel trapped, alone in a situation where there is little evidence of our understanding or care and concern for Socialism...with the vision burning inside of what the world needs, what it could be. People's hostility and indifference, negligence and self-indulgence. To have one of his loved ones hurt, to lose a loved one. It's a continuous process, a continuous struggle.
ELFREIDA KENDALL: The traitors who want to hurt the collective. Those of us in the cause who are rebellious and won't listen to you. Some of us fail to respond to you.

EMMA KENNEDY: Those who turn traitor and then tell lies on you. We aren't grateful enough, not obedient enough and I think you worry about who will be the next to turn traitor.

ETHEL BELL: I know how sick you are with high blood pressure, with your kidneys. My heart grieves for you.

ESTHER DILLARD: When we lie to you on the floor to your face. The traitors hurt you. And Victor Jara's death with a smile on his face.

ANNE MOORE: That you can't fight else where. Knowing the pain and suffering in the world and then seeing how selfish we are.

MARY LOU CLANCEY: The least; Physical pain. Dealing with the petty bullshit of the people for whom you have given your life. People shitting on principle after hours of teachings. The traitors were given special time and understanding only to plot and persecute you. The world is so unjust. Your commitment has kept you away from spending time with your children and from having a chance to be their dad.

SADIE SMITH: Not greatful enough; having to listen to our selfish problems, furnishing us with medicine and our not going to get it. Good food and we waste it. Beautiful homes and we don't take care of them. And Debbys leaving.

MARION CAMPBELL: The traitors who went out; your blood pressure; your low blood sugar.

HAZEL DASHIELL: She says that you are too honest and true blue to even mention what some of your trials and tribulations are. She knows too well about the pitfalls that overtake us on Pilgrimming through life. She said, "In the time of peace prepare for war". She says that whatever you have had to do is O.K. with her (She says she has kept a few secrets in her old heart for years). She says you will be her love forever.

LEOLA MAHAN: We haven't grown up as we should so that you can leave us. You can't trust us to take care of things ourselves.

WILLIE AND CLEVYDE SNEED: When we won't listen to your teachings, some are walking, talking or doing their own thing. Willie. When one of your children turns traitor. Clevyde.

EARTIS JEFFREY: Our disobedience. Some have become traitors.

MARGARETTE JEFFREY: Our lack of understanding after you have done so much to teach us. That we probably won't understand things until it's too late.

FF-11-A-53
DADS WORST PAIN

ESSIE MAE TOWNS: Those who work in the cause, learn all about how to do things and then turn traitor.

CLEVELAND GARCIA: Not listening and not doing things as we should. Make money: Sell peanuts in Georgetown.

MAUD PERKINS: Not taking the responsibility of being a socialist, Our being dependent on you and not taking on being a leader so that we could function without your being here. Not accepting the guilt of all the shit we did in the states. By some of us not being true to this cause.

ROBERT JOHNSON: The people who have been close to you have gone out and betrayed you. We don't appreciate you.

MADELEINE BROOKS: Apathy.

CLARA JOHNSON: Refusal to see good here and hell in U.S. Not being to get Stone at this time. Not being able to leave here and fight in liberation struggles in other places. Not having children in U.S. here. Lack of our sensitivity and commitment. The thought of revolutionary suicide for our babies and children who can't make the choice themselves.

NAGMA JOHNSON: Pain in your body; giving up food that you need; lack of sleep; go without dental care; you need medical care; you are a prisoner here; very few help carry the burden.

MARY MAYSHACK: Teaching us Socialism is a pain because some don't want to get serious and apply themselves.

RICHARDELL PERKINS: The trouble the traitor was going to cause the family.

LARRY JONES: When we don't take interest in being sensitive about other peoples struggles around the world. When we don't care about Socialist teachings and what it means in our lives.

NEVADA HARRIS: When we are ungrateful and the traitors like Stoen who went out.

ELAINE ROCKMON: Not following instructions. When we break his trust in us. When you have to go without sleep. And physical pain from healing others.

RAY MCKNIGHT: Not being able to leave and take care of all the traitors.

NOVELLA SHEED: So many have committed treason; your low blood sugar; how we waste food and trying to get the rest of the family here.

HELOTSE HALL: Indifference. We are lazy thinkers and doers. We don't show enough love and concern for the collective. After many years of being with you, some haven't changed their bad habits.

GRANDMA BATES: She wants to thank you for having her increase her knowledge with the news. She used to read nothing but garbage.

FF-11-9-54
KEITH CXG: (age 10) no comment (Good)

PRESTON WADCI: (age 23) "Jim Jones said that from the very day he was born he has been dead, he said that his own father tried to kill him by pushing him over a bridge trying to kill him. He said how he helped Ervin Ferkins from being framed up. He said that he would lay his life on the line for any of his people no matter what kind of trouble they are in." (Fair)

CHRISTINE MILLER: (age 58) "You said you died on your birthday May 13, because you felt your love and goodness had been overlooked. You did not know what to do to make people see your goodness, but reconsidering you thought that if just one person among 3 billion could believe in Communism your efforts were not in vain, and for us to please try and feel the same as you." (Excellent)

JEFF CAREY: (age 27) "Dad said he died on May 13 when Debbie B. left. Said he had known shown her so much kindness how could she have done this. Said he uses his power to help fulfill the will of the people not for himself, and goes thru much pain to do so. He will be loyal to us and to principle no matter what we do to him. Some of us want constant reassurance. All people want to ve loved and understood, even Dad, but he knows that no one loves him and he works for principle no matter what we do to him. Said Stoen and Debbie were fascists and wanted power for themselves but not a small amount of conscience will cause you to suffer in the world. These treasons are very painful to dad as he puts out so much for people he wants us to see his character and try to emulate him. Some of us are doing so a little bit." (Excellent plus)

ODELL RODER: (age 47) "Jim Jones told how he would give his life for anyone here and how he died on May 13. Of his dedication to Communism if we all left there would be one that would stand for principle. (Excellent)

RHODA PAGE: (age 24) No comment

WILLIE GRADY: (age 23) "He died on his birthday because of the problem that Debbie cause when she left the movement. All he have done for her and she turned against the people and communism, told lies on us." (Excellent)
ANDREA WALKER: (age 20) "He said he would love us to the end. He would die for us and this cause." (Excellent)

YVETTE MULROW: (age 19) "Talking about Debbie and what she did how he die on May 13 when she left, how some people can't improve in leadership and don't be worried about whether someone likes you, and that you always have to be told this." (Excellent), cr:

TOM GRUBS: (age 36) "I was involved trying to get the details about Michaelaen worked out and did not hear Dad's & remarks about himself." (excellent plus)

DEE DEE HACON: (age 32) "Dad said tonight in the news he was very hurt over Debbie's leaving on May 13, he said he died on May 13 which was the day she left. He pleaded for us to write him about our negativity & not to talk among ourselves anything but positive thoughts because we never know who we were talking to." Excellent

KEVIN GRUBS: (age 17) "Jim said that the treachery of Debbie Blakey actually killed him and that he will stay alive as long as he is needed. He said that everyone looks for love, but he knows that no one loves him because he is the prime example of perfect Communism and that he hopes we to can be communists, but we have to have a political awareness to be sympathetic to the suffering in the world. Jim also said that when he is no longer needed he will put his life down in a revolutionary way." (Very Good)

VIRGINIA MIDDLETON: (age 62) no comment, fail

LENA BENTON: (age 68) "Dad said how people tried to disprove this movement that he struggle for all of us and some have went out against this cause, Debbie done (Fair)

BERDA T. JOHNSON: (age 56) "He was discussing how he loved & worked for the people and had even died on May 10th because of the disappointment in one that you had helped so much but you would continue to love and help and give your life for all to the last even if no one else would stand for communism. What more can you do?" (Excellent)

MARY JOHNSON: (age 50) no comment failed
SHARAKA BAKER: age 13 "You said that on May 13 you died in a way because she couldn't see that love of you who really could. But you ever through that and said I am a Communist cause it is right, if all of us were to leave him standing he'll still because communism right. You told about your dad always trying to kill you. And how you broke out of your silence. (Excellent)"

BEVERLY MITCHELL age 15 "Jim Jones said that he is a Marxist and knew no one loves him and no one cares for him." (very good)

DOROTHY SIMPSON: (age 56) "you said many people were being framed & he got Berkings safe would die before he let anything happen to his people said he called back two buses to bring people away from SF. His using all kinds of strategy to get people safe and making this a better place & less crowded." (Very Good)

EDITH DUBEY: (age 68) "He said he would do everything he could to help us. He loves everyone of us." (Very Good)

HAULSTAY JACOBS: (age 27) "Dad talked about how Irvin Perkins had been put in jail and he stated that he would go to jail for the safety of any of us He also stated that Debbie should have seen that loved a commitment because she was close on the staff." (Very Good)

PEETERS MOTHERSON: (age 31) "Jim Jones said that when Debbie Blakey left a part of him died. He had no expectations that people loved him or needed him but he had thought that a person like Debbie who had been so much and been so close in the work and received so much personal attention would see the good and the value of his life example and teachings. Dad then said he decided that he would stand for what was right and principled even if everyone would be traitorous and leave. At least he knew there would be one person true to Communism (himself). He also urged us to show more commitment and work for our principle of socialism." (Excellent Plus)

HEROLD JACOBS: (age 15) "He would give his life to communism even if 3 billion went against it he would find some way to give his body to the revolution, even if he didn't want around, he would care for us no matter what we did to him because he is a communist. He literally died on May 13 because he had given so much to Debbie. He has put his life on the line every time there was trouble. Like when Perkins in the state being framed by the police." (Excellent)

CLAUDIA ROYAL: (age 22) "He said in giving news that he give of his self even if we didn't like him at times. He 'still will love us just the same and give of himself even tho. we dont care he will." (Fair, extra classes)
SUR JEBRAH: (age 33) "Died June 13, lack of loyalty displayed by Debbie. One he sees has caught vision he hopes others will. People still selfish & in their own ways. (Very Good).

BEVERLY LIVINGSTON: (age 46) "What did Jim Jones say about himself? Said he would die for..." (Good)

HELLOISE HALL: (age 66) "Jim Jones our leader talking from his heart explained how he had tried to be the best friend of the people. How he had trusted and loved Debbie & Tim Stoen and how they had become class enemies of the people and worked for the CIA. He stressed his love & concern for the people & wished he was loved however he doubted that somewhat. As we all know, he has put his very life on the line & would for each and everyone of us." (Excellent)

LINDA SADLER (21 years) "Dad sounded so tired after being up so many many days and nights without rest. Another hurt Debbie Blakey - who was acting funny around here and talking to people and people talking to her negative, left the country. Telling all kinds of lies. Our radio is no more. Dad said our people are coming, gave our radio codes. Two days before his birthday she gone. Dad said our people are on their way. 100 will be here in 2 weeks Busses were being sold in Texas and dad had to call off selling of busing. That said we will make it. The cutting down of work hours. The advantage of getting all the news. Debbie is trying to starve us. (very Good)

DEREK WALKER: (age 12) "Dad said a part of him died on May 13 because of defector Debbie Blakey." (Good)

LAFLORE TOWNE: (age 66) "Jim said people that before let his people go to jail he'll come himself. People do not thank him for what he do and they should. His dad did him bad and he has been thru so much. He'll stand for communism if he has to stand alone." (Fail)

GABRIEL THOMAS: (age 59) "Dad said that he died but he see we need him so he save himself to save his children, this family." (Good)

LORETTA WILKINSON: (age 40) "He's the only man who would stay up all night working out our problems and ways to save our people and still take time to give us the news where he spends hours researching to get the facts." (Very Good)

ESTHER DILLARD: (age 50) "Jim Jones said tonight he literally died the night of May 13 because of Debbie Blakey's treason, because he'd had given so much to his people saw him as Debbie did with a lot of power and thought it would be used to destroy people. He would always be a Communist." (Good)
RANJEET JONES: (age 11) Dad said that he has a lot of guilt and a lot of us should have that guilt" (Excellent)

CELESTE ROMANO: (age 10) No comment

THURAN GUPT (age 16) "Dad said that if any 1 was to leave him standing by himself at least he would be the only person who stand up for something that was right for all mankind." (Excellent) FS. "Dad also said out of 1 billion if anyone was to leave at least he would be the truth Communist leader, After what Debbie B. did 8nd said Dad can't trust anyone because Debbie was under his teaching for a long long time, and it could happen to almost any body."

SOOKI TURNER: (age 50) "He said he died May 13 in one way. He had to work thru the sorrae of this and decide he'd be a communist no matter if 3 billion people did not believe in him. He'd stand for what is right- communism. He was torn because he knew no one loved and only needed him, but he thought they could see his goodness and he must have felt he'd failed in an area that is unquestionably shows good Dat as always had serve and has a loving ather to us as long as someone needed him. Then had give his body in a way to serve the revolution best when no one needed him." (Excellent Plus)

DENISE HUNTER: (25 yrs) "Dad said about Debbie was he helped her over the years and he seen growth in our children. He said if not one of us stood for Communism that he would still stand and if he was the only one on this planet he'd know that some stood for Communism, that is what is right." (Very Good)

FRANCES STEVENSON: (age 62) "He said that he will be true to socialism even if everyone leave him. I love you very much." (fait, extra clas)

SEBASTIAN KANUARY: (age 23) ""Dad said that a part of him die on his birthday when Debbie left and he said how people fuck over him and that if everyone leaves he'll go right on standing and go right on through for Communism and how people are not grateful for what they got." (very good)

KAREN HARKS: (age 20) "Dad said he died on May 13 when Debbie left. He said he had been a good Dad to her. He said if we all left and fell at least he would know he was a true Communists. He said he doesn't need to fear someone tell him how much they love him. He said he's a true communist and that's all he needs. (Excellent plus)

FF-11-A- 59
RENEE MOJURD: (age 17) "He said tonight that he would always stand up for Communism no matter what. If no one needed him any longer he would use his body for communism in a good way. He would stay as long as there is at least one person that needs what he has to offer." (Excellent Plus)

KAREN LENDO: (age 17) "We had an Alpha on his birthday and was ready to give up his life. He had been a good Dad to Debbie and she shitted on him and his love. If they sell out after and become traitors what does it take." (Very good)

ROBERT JOHNSON: (?4) no comment FAIR

LORE B. PARRIS: (?8 yrs) no comment XTRA CLASS

RON SALLEY (age 32) "That he knew no one loved him, only needed him & that he would live for communism if on one else stood with him. He saved Irwin Perkins and was prepared to go all the way with its rescue." (Excellent)

CORTIS ROUTER: (age 19) "May 13th he thought was the end. He died on May 13 didn't know what was going to happen and about all the love he had shown to Debbie Blakley." (Good)

DARRELL JONES: (age 13) "he said he wanted to die because of the things that Debbie done and he said some of us will be and some of us won't." (Very good)

TINY TURNER: (age 15) "He said that he had dead on his birthday because of having to deal with a traitor named Debbie." (Good)

ORLANDO ROBINSON: (age 12) "He is going to shorten days so people here have more time for themselves." (Very Good)

WALLACE JONES (age 33)

SHANDA JANE: (age 19) "Jim said that on May 13th he died when Debbie left or a part of him died. He said he gave up, he'd at least think someone knew his loyalty or see that he'd stand for everyone & fight. But he also felt that no one loved him, but he would like to think that he knew people needed him, therefore he'd go on. He said, many left like Tim & Debbie who were first to say lets kill but he was sensitive and loving & voted against this. What will it take for people to see, He lived a lonely life." (Excellent)
TIMOTHY JOHNSON (age 19) "He said how much he loved us and that he risked all to get Irvin Kerkins over here."

JERRY SMITH (27) no comment. (failed)

JOSEPHINE HARRIS (age 73) "Said he had to sell the busses, you had sent back to Texas to get 2 busses to take people to Florida to send to Texas, things are very bad." (Fair)

SHARON KIRLINGBURY (age 21) "Dad said that when traitor Debbie Blakey left he died in the sense that he does not expect to be liked and knows people need him now. But these people certainly must have seen the good he does and stands for, no matter if he is the last person to believe in communism he will always stand for it. He said many of us were like them, coming to PT only because JJ was powerful— not seeing the good that dad stands for and lives for (Communism) Dad lives what he believes completely."

JENNIFER NEWELL (age 11) no comment (Very good)

ROBERT PAUL (age 32) "Dad says he dies for us every day and would die for each one of us. Jim said that when Debbie Blakey left and went back to the USA he could have died and he put his life down for each of us when the police took Irving to jail he put his life on the line." (good)

JUAN JUANER (age 30) "Jim told me of his sacrifices to get what we have now and also how he has put up with traitors and would be traitors. He told how he had given his love to Debbie and she still did not see his love and kindness and went out as a class enemy of the people and trying to do us harm. Dad told of his love for us by wanting to change our living environment and construct 100 more housing units, plans for public recreation and rehabilitation facilities out of the dorms. He also expressed that he wouldn't accept less than $75 per month. wonders why we can’t see his love for us by all the health services, food, housing, education, all that he's has and the dorms. He also expressed that he wondered why we complained all the time about petty items and fell for questions asked by loyal comrades who turned us in. He also questioned why we couldn't return a portion of his love by high productivity..." (excellent plus)
MARGARITA ROMANO: (age 28) "Jim Jones said that he died May 13th literally & that Debbie Blakey incident was heartbreaking that she would take all that money and leave depriving our people. He's hoping that we could be contacted for he has plans to improve our facilities. He also said he order the buses returned so that the members in the states could get here as soon as possible. Also he doesn't really like bullshit news but he wants us to have a political consciousness so that we will be loyal to socialism." (Fair)

MARY FORD: (age 46) "Dad said about himself Ervin Fekins was being framed in the States an he would go to jail for any one of his children or give his life for any one of us." (Good)

RUHIL HUAMA (age 17) "Jim Jones said you dad tried to kill you, no one love you, everyone meet you as a man." (FAIL)

RUBY LEE JOHNSON: (age 59) "May 13 JJ wanted to die, wanted to die, no one seems to care but thought it over if no one but he stood for Socialism he'd stand and die for socialism." (Fair)

MARYCASTILLO: (age 56) no comment. (FAIL)

STEPHANIE CHACON (38) "He would die for us he does care but he just wants to show his people who he really is (for us to face reality of who and what we all stood for and should build for us we the peple, he goes thru strategies for us days and nights, he puts out all his energy for showing a better community." (Good)

RIVA DENNIS (age 15) " He said that he died on May 13 when Debby turned traitor at least a part of him died. Also he said that he is moral because he stayed alive when he don't want to also he does everything for us, gives us all we need." (Good)

THE SHONNY (age 39) "Said he would give his life for us and he did everything to keep Debbie here. He didn't need us but give his life gladly for our freedom." (Good)

FLORENCE HEATH: (age 49) "Dad talked about what enemy Debbie were doing." (v.Good)

HAULINE SCOTT: (age 58) no comment (extra class)

FF-11-A-62
DIANE LUNQUIST: (age 31) "You talked about how you showed patience and kindness to Debbie and others and they still walked away to do harm. They have a lot of guilt. You talked about making Jonestown more beautiful and cutting the work hours." (Very Good)

JULIUS EVANS: (age 30) "Jim Jones said that he has suffered and pained for us for many years and our enemies have always stood in his way, but chickens must come home to roost." (Excellent plus)

KATHY JACKSON (age 25) "Dad talked about how he died on May 13 the day that Debbie walked out with $25,000.00 to commit treason. He mentioned that he had taken the time on many occasions to show love and concern for Debbie, but it was often those who receive the most from Dad that commit the worst treason." (Excellent plus)

EILEEN MCDONNELL (age 18) "Jim Jones said that he doesn’t trust anyone, that he has seen a lot of growth but that he died really when Debbie left. He gave her all the personal attention he could give and she shit on him. Dad’s too merciful." (Excellent plus)

AL TOSCHETER (age 57) "Jim Jones spoke on his honesty that with all the power he has he has never misused it. He also knows that Stoen and Debbie know of his power yet he has never killed anyone. They always called very quickly to kill people. Also of his compassion, love and willingness to help people if one had care for him he would still go on as a communist." (Excellent Plus)

MARILYN NEAL (age 19) "Dad said he died on May 13, 1978 when Debbie became a traitor because he knew that as much personal love that he showed Debbie in the office and stuff and she did what she did. Dad also said that he knew one person that would stand if (sic) billion people left Communism. Dad would still stand if all of us left Communism." (Excellent)

DOROTHY ROLLINS: (age 22) "Jim said how tough his life is and how he had to make it possible for all of our people to get here, also he had to call our buses back from being sold to get our people here and how this takes a lot away from us also if it wasn’t for his love and planning from years back this would not be possible. (Very good)

ED BRADSHAW (age 21) "No matter if everyone in this cause left him he would stand knowing that one person had stood true to Marxist Leninist ideals. Even when people has done so much for and shown so much love and compassion to (Debbie, such as) their back on what we stand for and try to tear it down. Everyone wants to be loved and cared for but he knows that people just use other people. After Debbie left, how do you know who to trust?"
ELLIE BROWN (age 17) "He was telling us how he died on May 13 when Debbie left. He didn’t know how to convey the loving side of him. He said how Debbie saw how he was working around him in the office. Debbie was one who wanted to kill on the spur of the moment. Dad said he didn’t want to kill. He would always show the gentle side of him around her. He really didn’t know how to show how gentle he was and she left and tried to fuck this move—sent up. Dad said he died but he knew people needed him around so he rose himself up for us. Excellent plus.

JOHNNY CARTER (age 20) "He will carry on this struggle for communism even if no one else does. On May 13 he died. He doesn’t expect anyone to love him. Dad doesn’t believe in killing people like Stoen & Debbie wanted to do many times on the spot. People like them do not want to give their lives to a revolution, they want power. He doesn’t have anyone to reassure him, he’s doing the right thing but many of us act as if we need someone. He has seen growth in leadership & our children. Debbie was given reassurance in every way, on staff, etc. Excellent plus.

ROSALYN JACKSON (age 38) "You said nobody love, they need you. When Debbie went out on the 13 day you died but you said that we needed your. Work, dont rest so that we can get out people out." (Fair)

ACQUINSET ROBERTSON (age 68) No comment (Extra classes)

DORIS BROOKS (age 79) "Dad was quite hurt at what Debbie did. He said he died. The idea of someone hurting goodness was more than he could understand yet he would continue to be a communist whether anyone stood up or not. Excellent"

ODIL BLACKWELL (age 68) No comment (Fair)

EVONNE JAMES (age 33) "he died on May 13. People follow him for his healing not even taking note of his character." Excellent"

BERN BARRET (age 43) "he died May 13 because of what Debbie Blakey did. Also that he would die before he would let the police have Irving Fokums who was being framed by the police. That the ones who were in the cause against us did not understand his goodness." (Very Good)

MARGARET ROMAN (age 28) "Jim Jones said that he died on May 13 literally that Debbie B. incident was heartbreakin FF-11-4-64"
LOUISE WILLIAMS (age 65) no comment (failure)

ANGELA CARANOVA (age 12) "Dad is a very sensitive person to life and death, in fact he is the only person on the whole earth who ever has or ever will care as much as he does. He is a Marxist Leninist, a genius and makes a lot of sense." (Excellent)

RUBEN FORTSON (age 26) "One important thing that dad made clear is the fact that he will live for communist principles even if 3 million people on this earth our against him and no body here will stand with him. He will see that one person stand s up for that principle." (Excellent)

RHONDA FORTSON (age 23) "Dad spoke about that he died on May 13 when Debbie left because he gave so much to her. What is left if he shows his love." (Excellent)

ZUMETTI LANGSTON: (age 18) how you died on the 13th of May mainly because of the news that debbie did, how close she was in handling money and other work she did. Also how you live each day for us and how you'11 never let the enemy take one of us. You mention if we ever didn't need you, how you'11 go on but until then you'1l keep on fighting our battles until we can fight our own. I thank you for this strong determination.

FF-11-N-65
Claude Cowman 73. No response. (Failure)

Rebecca Flowers 19. Dad's feelings and importance in getting his people to freedom and cutting down the working hours. (Fair) (Extra Class)

Cecil Cheek 17. "A part of him die when Debby left." He said he knows no one loved him but thought people would see his good ness. He said nobody else was a communist. He'd be a communist and dispose of his body and take some enemies of the party with him. (Excellent)

Ernestine Martin 47. No response. (Fair - Extra Class)

Ray McKnight 23. "Dad tonite dad said that is very upset at people of not working and how he die on his birthday went Debbie sold out the people." (Good)

Eddie Dennis 48. "Jim Jones said he would give his life and he were a true communist." (Good)

Rozzie Lee Burgines. "In the tape tonite dad reflected on his it was difficult to reveal his goodness to people. But the most important thing to me, he stated that in spite of this difficulty, he will continue to demonstrate and live the highest form of communism regardless of who in his organization turns against communism (or his). He expressed in his own words how deeply committed he was to the pure form of communism and would not let any obstacle or disappointments such as treason etc block him from this conviction. Even if this means that he will be the only one left standing up for communist principles. He mentioned Debbie Blakeley as an example of one who had the opportunity to personally partake of his goodness and love. He never did one thing to cause any guilt over this woman but she like so many others, trampled over his love and goodness. Dad stated that on May 13, as a result of her treason, he died. However, he maintained the necessity of living on for us because he knew we needed him and that communist principles was the only thing worth living for." (Excellent)

Amelia Tallon 25. "Dad said that he was a communist and no matter if the whole world went against him, he would still be a communist. He said Debbie taught him that he is a — but must show people that they are cared for and he has concern for them. I feel I cannot be judged on this question too strongly since I couldn't hear the tape - the last child was picked up at 7:45." (Excellent)

Julie Taylor 66. "I said he died on May 13 which was his birthday. It was the day Debbie Blakeley turned traitor and left the only source of life. and she is singing like a mockingbird.

Rosa Hines 69. No response (excellent)

Anita Farch 16. "Dad said that in many ways he died on June 13; he said that he lived for us until we became perfect communists and he could die some revolutionary way." (Excellent)

Carver Greene 13. (No response) (Good)

Erika Smith 10. "You said no matter if people are socialist or not you'll always be true to communism. Your dad tried to kill you but you diidn't know how could you be firm as a rock." (Excellent)

Christine Young 46. "Dad said that he loves and he doesn't get any in return and he doesn't expect any. This doesn't interfere with the way he puts himself in the line for each of his followers daily. He said I. Perkins was framed and was to be arrested and although he is here and I. Perkins is there he did what was necessary to save him and he would do it for each one of us. (Very good)

Fun Boshom Neal 12. "Jim Jones said that we should work harder to get our people over here and that we then get the block of are people and he said that he is not living for man he is living for his people and he lives when he don't want to live. (Fail)

Bonnie Stahl 8. (No response - Good)

Toni James 18. "You said you are sick and tired of listening to the news. You said that if you had to stand up and be a communist by yourself, you will." (Very good)

Arinola Tardy 32. "Jim Jones said that if no one stands up for communism, only one it's still have accomplish something." Debbie trator he said he did on June 13 because people do not see his good he had showed it especial around Debbie Blakeley. But he said that some people may lined up to some hippiyprinciple a good socialist."(Excellent)

OVER
Diana Marshall 19. "Jim Jones said he didn't care if no one liked him and if everyone turned against him, there could be one person who went all the way through self and he would sell his body for something useful." (Excellent)

Naren Scott 18. "Dad was talking about how he wants his people out of the States. He was talking about changing the system that we are living in to get our comfort. He will be with us as long as he is needed." (Excellent)

Ronald Buckett 15. No response (Very good).

Rochelle Kemp 11. No response (Good).

Racquet Team 74. "Dad talked about what he felt for us and how to do anything for us, that he has compassion - given up his life - stayed up day and night for us and we don't seem to understand it - greatest person I've ever known; does all he can for us - brought us out of a racist state; gave us a home; children don't have to worry about school; we have medical care; I appreciate him if he goes to end of the earth, I'll follow him - greatest person I've ever known. We don't have one thing to worry about." (Good)

Willie E. Reed 66. No response (Good but recommend an extra class to learn more facts)

Bruce Jackson 1. "Jim Jones (DOB May 13th) literally died because he thought he couldn't show people goodness. Also even if 9 billion people didn't like communism, he would still stand alone for communism because he knows it's the only right answer. (Excellent +)

Guy Mitchell 37. "Jim said how he has struggled and the way he has been fair to the people and would like others and myself the same sensitivity and aggressiveness to struggle." (Very good)

Ruth Lenin 21. "Dad said he had died on May 13th even though he never expected loyalty or care from anyone. That's when Debbie left and became a traitor." (Excellent)

Candace Ingram 17. "I did not listen." (Very good)

Jim Ruggiero 23. "Dad expressed his deepest concern about being a "true communist". He said that if all his people were to turn against him and thousands more, he would stand alone as he has all these years for communism because this is the only true form of human concern that ever showed equality for all. He expressed his deepest love for our two traders (Debbie and Stoen) and told they showed that fascist ways to him in their dealings with dad." (Very good)

E自如n Staten 66. No response. (Fair)

Stephanie Swanson 11. "He said that he was going to get our people here very soon and he is very concerned about our people getting over here and he is doing a lot of things for the sake of our people." (Fair)

Avella Cole 72. "Dad said he died in May because he lived so that everyone would trust him but he sees that they didn't when Debbie left and betrayed him. If no one else does, Dad will always be a Marxist-Leninist.

Bertha Reese 69. No response (extra classes)

Bertha Cook 65. No response (Good)

Lucille Powell 78. "He has given his all and how he died when Debbie B. turned, that he will see that all traitors are taken care of and he will never give up and he is doing all he can to get our comrades here and improve Jonestown." (Excellent plus)

Edward Moore 62. No response (Fair)

Georgia Catney 60. No response. (Fair)

Burton Lee Bean 61. "He said he died on the 13th - he spoke about what Debbie Blalock done to him and the family; he would stand for communism if no one else does." (Fair)

Sue Crilam 36. "Dad said he died on May 13 because of what Debbie did. He is sorry no one can see his goodness. And even if no one else is left, he will still stand for his beliefs. Alice Thomas. "How he died on the 13th and what he lived for. Said how much he believes and how much he's done for us; how he helped Debbie." (Fair)

Jane Owens 58. "Our leader said he would die for either one of us" (Good)

Lynnette Jones 30. "On May 13th he died and that if all of us were to commit treason it now at least he could say that there was one who stood for the Marxist Leninist teachings. He said..."
Patti Dennis 13. "You said that you died when Debbie, enemy of the people, left on your birthday. You trusted her much. You give your life for us. He said that he could never be paid; we are such a**holes everyone we do something like what Debbie did we kill him. (Very good)

Barbara Farrell 44. "Dad said he literally died on May 13 over Debbie but that if no one else stood up for communism, he would be the only one." (Good)

Frankie Crigby 52. "Jim Jones said on May 13, he wanted to die; he had given up; Debbie is the whole reason for his actions but he has to live on because of our land, children, seniors, babies to have a future life." (Fair - extra class)

Rose Shelton 76. "Father said he died on the 13th after thing of what Debbie Blakely had done but knowing he had to get his people to safety he found now; he could not leave his people to suffer." (Very good plus)

Glady Smith 32. "Once you said you almost died on your birthday because of the traitor". (Good)

Kirkas Smith 13. No response (Good)

Ronnie Jones 21. "Dad said that on May 13, part of him died when Debbie committed treason. How can anyone not see that he is a loyal, loving leader who protects his people no matter how far away they are such as Irving Perkins who was being harassed by police." (Excellent)

Cindy Revell 18. No response (Excellent)

Chiko Mitchell 13. "Jim Jones said he highjacked so much to Debbie being around her. He said he felt as though he had died because one of the ones he gave so much to left. He said if 3 billion people die on communism he would still stand if only one standing, himself and others he would hope to bring people higher than the animal". (Very good)

Shakesunu Harris 17. "He spoke about Debbie Blakely and Tim Stoen and various other traitors on how much he helped them; showed sensitivity but still look how they did him. Especially Debbie Blakely." (Very good)

Jerome Anderson 17. "Dad said he will keep on struggling; will not give up communism; will keep on moving; there has never been a time he has not kept his word and he will never give up until he dies". (Fair)

Addi Jones 65. No response. (Failure - extra class)

Nobothy Sanders 31. "He said he gave his all to Debbie, the traitor. She and Stoen tried to get his to murder people which he has never done. He knows he is not loved but he is needed. It is not easy, being the leader here. if there were people here who were communist, his job would not be so hard, but all he gets is anarchy." (Very good)

Nat Sweeney 55. "Jim Jones said that he died on May 13th because of Debbie Blakely and that he could not be a s**mnderer also said that he stood up for Irving Perkins in the States and that he has and will always stand up for any one of us. If there were 3 billion that did not stand up for communism, he would if he was the only one. He would stand for communism". (Excellent)

Nina Herring 72. "He said that he would give his life for anyone of us". (Good)

Ida McKeon 77. No response. (Fail - extra class)

Eddie Mae Watson 76. "Jim Jones said he has given his body to build socialism; he gave and sold his body that we might have life. He loves. (Very Good)

Agnes Jones. "Dad said what about Debbie defecting on his birth day and almost gave up but still holds on even if billions of people would change, he would be a communist regardless. (Very Good)

Burtie Jeffery 65. "Jim Jones say about — Dad try to kill him (he went on anyway to be a socialist and no one stop him." (Fair)

Lydia Morgan 29. "Dad spoke tonight about his commitment to us. How he cares so much for principle that he is willing to die for all of us. That we all must have the loyalty to the cause being will to die for the fact. Giving of yourself for a reason. (Very Good)
Allen Allen Newell 13—May 13. On his b'day he almost died in 1 way or another because of what Debbie did. (very good)

Alida Santiago—Dad said about Debbie was he helped her over the yrs. He is not one that is most people that use to the

Mary Ella Cook 64—What did u say about JJ u said u under the buses back so our family could come here u said in 2 wks—2 busloads of the family would be here. U said something about Debbie I can't recall. My mind went blank, blank, blank. (fail)

Maud Perkins 28—Dad spoke about Debbie & how she has tried to destroy this cause by going out telling lies on our people & has gotten several of our people in trouble. How she spoke of down right murder several times & he himself has never gotten offered
O. Poplar: 73. "Jim Jones said he loves us so he would have given up on May 13." (Fair)

Chris O'Neal 28. "Jim Jones said he would keep on fighting for communist way. It don't matter if a million people fight against you and you would keep fighting for the people. (Very Good)

Sandra Evans 20. No response. (Very Good)

Tony Mitchell 12. No response. (Fair)

Roy Lundquist 10. No response. (Good)

Mike Luna 21. "Debbie Blakely left. She had expected no return of his love anyway but now he doesn't know at all how to express his goodness and love. He feels a great frustration because he did much for her even when she expressed her wants to go out and kill other enemies." (Excellent +)

Sonya Evans 10. No response. (Excellent)

Jerry Livingston 36. "You said that if you were the only one out of 3 billion would stand up for principle you would do it even though on May 13th your birthday, you felt like you died because you did so much for Debbie B. Except for children and leadership almost everyone is somewhat like the traitors. You didn't know what to think because you gave special consideration to Debbie B." (Very good)

Renee Jarama 7. No response. (Fair)

Lesla King 67. "Dad said he would be a socialist even if everybody left him he would be a socialist." (Excellent)

Lesla Foster Lewis 4. "Father said he died on his birthday. He would keep on loving people and be a communist if no one stands." (Very Good)

Wanda Souder 24. "He said that he was a communist and that he would continue to believe whether we believed or not." (Fair)

Judy Houston 13. No response. (Very good)

Shirley Gieg 35. No response. (Fair)

Alfreda March 12. "Dad was saying that he thought that he was going to die on May 13 because of he had no sensitivity and care at all." (?) (Good)

Michael Daniels 14. "He stood up and said they won't take him people away when they were going to take Irving Perkins." (Good)

Drum Casanova 11. "He said that on May 13, he died because of the shit that Debbie B. did even after all the work he did for her. He also knows that no one really cares or cares for him. He does his work because it is what is right." (Excellent)

Larry Schacht 78. "Jim Jones said that if 3,000,000 people in the world denounced communism, he would be there. That if all of us walked off, he would stand true to communism. The only thing which elevates humanity above the animals, that. He learned a lot from his birthday, May 13th, when he was betrayed by one to whom he gave so much. He wants us to see and respond to his goodness and be communist without having to be reassured." (Excellent +)

Carolyn Kickebullah 26. No response. (Excellent plus)

Jackie Rochell 22. "Medical school, housing, clothes, food, putting all types of people together that would not have gotten together in the States. Surviving for the babies; everything is a Marxist." (Poor)

Wanda K. Souder 24. "We are concerned about the equality of all people and helping the oppressed. He has provided a home for us. We are provided with all needs. He has saved us from nuclear holocaust." (Fair)

Nevada Harris 68. No response (Fair)

Mercedes Guider 69. No response (Fair)

Nancy Sipes 28. No response (Good)

Rose Peterson 77. "No response. (Good)

Lora Farris 68. No response (Very Good)

Steve Addison 78. No response (Very good)

Snez Wagner 20. No response (Excellent)

Mary Rodgers 70. No response. (Excellent)
Continued

Lynette Jones 90: (continued); even though he died on May 13th, he still sees tremendous growth in leadership; in our children and also our leaders. " (Very good)

Tarik Baker 56. "The day Debbie left, a part of you died and if all of were to leave you would give your body to communism, you will always be a communist. And that you don't expect to be loved. Still none of us will be communist." (Very Good)

Edith Parker 63. No response. (excellent plus)

Karen Rafter 15. (No response (Fair)

Susie Collins 77. No response. (Fair)

Vicky Marshall 20. "You said that you died on May 13th which it was during the time Debbie left. You also said that their is only one left that will stand (unfinished)." (Very good)

Allison Tucker 49. "What Jim Jones said about himself tonight that you know no one loved you but you had hoped someone could see your goodness but you would go on living for communism if 300,000 people didn't that you would be one who would be faithful because its right on your birthday you did. Because of the hurt one so close went to join your most vicious enemy but thank you Dad for finding it with yourself to go on and live and strive to show us the way of communism and politically enlighten us and care and pleasure with so little. Thank God I often think and appreciate what I understand of you - how great you are". (Fair)

Ananda Griffith 18. "Dad said that he died on his birthday because what Debbie Blakely done he said he will never be able to trust anyone again because of this act the pain and loneliness that he goes through his said that he don't care if no one in the world would stand up for communism he would all by his self!" (Very good)

Jin Mae Clinga 60. "I don't know we have to get our people out of the states and don't waste food. You have been up for days and nights on radio". (Good)

H. Lyles 50. "Jim Jones on his birthday May 13 he was very hurt about Debbie who went out."

Bay Jones 11. No response. "Jim Jones said he did not expect to be loved even though everybody was at a certain amount of love. He said that he died on May 13 when Debbie_____?"

Bay Jones 11. No response. "Jim Jones said he did not expect to be loved even though everybody was at a certain amount of love. He said that he died on May 13 when Debbie_____?

down his trust. He said 'that he would stand if everyone else left because he would stand if everyone else left because he would stand if everyone else left because he would stand for the right principal.'" (Good)

Barbara Simon 22. "Jim Jones may he died on May 13. He is birthday because of Debbie actions."

(Jim A. Jones 13. "Dad said that even if all of us left him he would still be a communist and also he said that he felt like he died on May 13, 1978 because of Debbie leaving him and living when at sometime she would be so hostile, she would suggest to kill someone. He said he was ready and wanted to die, but had to live for us because he wanted us to build socialism."

Excellent)

Willie Cunningham 73. No response. (Fair - extra class)

Mary Mayback 73. No response. (Fair - extra class)

James Johnson 16. No response. (Good)

Ron Sine 30. "When Debbie left Dad said he felt like he died. Debbie was close to the office and saw so much good and was treated so good and still defected. What more could he do? Dad then said he didn't care if 3 billion people went against him. If he was the only communist on earth, he would still remain a communist knowing he was the only thing living above the human pig sty." (Very Good)

Ron Power 51. "Jim Jones said he is the most sensitive leader taking care of his people better than other leaders. He said out of time, too)" (Good)

Mark Fields. 11. "Dad said about Debbie he can't get over it and he said he almost died."

(Very Good)

Cornelius Truss: "He was pouring out his heart telling to produce to get family over here. If ever comes a time when he is not needed, it will be a time when he can go cut in the world and do a socialist act." (Good)
Glenda Polite 21. "Dad was saying that they had to get our greyhound busses from Texas. so the 2 bus loads of our people will be on their way to freedom. Dad also said he will discuss the deduction of work with what will be discussed tonight." (Excellent)

Stan Clug. "That he call 2 of our busses back to pick up our people when they were going to be sold.

Eva Pugh. "I did not get to hear much but you said your father tried to kill you when you was a boy and you as I got it rose above it and you dont see why all of us couldnt do the same and get this socialist in our heads.

Bullets Paul 24.

Santiago Rosa 23. "He say that he love all of us. But he will not give one of us up. Because he will be dead before he would give us up. He is the only socialist in the world because he is the one who loves. More than any one. He by's food for 1,000 people. and by's yr. care housing. Jim Jones will put his life on the line for any of his people. He just help one brother in S.F., CA because the police want to kill him." Jim Jones also by's baby care and a place for baby to sleep in. All the people who lift this family will pay because they do not want us to eat at all. They tell lies on us like we put S.F. underground. But that is not true because our leader has helped over one million. S.F. because he help people of all color. Because he will see that you get what you need. on time". (Fair - need extra class)

Glen Hoxton 68. "May the 13th he died" (Excellent)

Roosevelt Turner 53. No response (Failed)

Jessie Johnson 75. No response (Fair)

David Goodwin 14. No response (Very good)

Jerry Parks 44.

Jane Nutschwam 30. "Said he had liberally died on the past 13th when Debbie left. That he would continue to be a communist even if 3 billion people in the world said they were against it. Dad expressed doubt how anyone could have done what she had after the pure love in every way he had shown her. He thought he had failed in expressing goodness and love that he is because he had only show her love." (Excellent)

Richard Castille 35. "Sad said two busses were coming" (Fair)

Joe Dipple Gooapead 78. "He almost died doing the month of May. I think it was May 21 - 78 but have learned to trust no one but himself". (Fair)

Ronnie Berryman 26. No response. (Fail)

Joe Johnson 20. No response. (Fair - extra class)

Viola Hoxton 58. No response. (Excellent Plus)

Patt Jara 20. "Leader sensitivity that reducing our working hours weing to it we get housing for our remaining family. Don't want a cultural shock so making ____ (?) as pleasant as possible was to only ____ to cottage. This is what I heard this morning want here today." (Excellent plus)

Daisy Lee Straw 21. "Today dad talk about stepping up promotion. He will give his life to everyone he gave his life to a young man in the states. He did in May 13. Dad if all of us left him he will still be a communist. Said many of us are trying to learn. Without knowledge there will be division, we will be given more leasier time to study the news. He doen't care if no one loves him so we should be this way to rather always be reasured that you need to be loved by everyone. He said he will always love us. Many young children becoming good socialists" (Good)

Eliza Jones 68. No response (Failure - recommend extra class)

Lula Jordan 70. No response. (Failure)
L.U. Makawu: 73. No response. (excellent)
Pearl Land: 76. No response. (Excellent)
Madeline Brooks: 72. No response. (excellent)
Keith Guy: No response ( )
Kenney Wilbrie: 25. No response. (excellent plus)
Annie May Harris: 74. No response ( )

Sylvia Dly: No response. (Very good)
Lena Benson 68. No response. (Fair)
Ethel Parks: 63. No response (excellent plus)
Terik Baker: 16. "The day Debbie left, you died and if all of were to leave you would give your body xx to communism. You would always be a communist and that you don't expect to be loved. Still some of us will be communist." (very good)
Otell Rhotes: 35. No response (Fair - needs class)
Jerry Parks: 44. No response (excellent)
Riletta Paul: 24. No response. (very good)
Sophia Casanova: No response (excellent)
Juanita Bright 10- no response (very good)

Jewel Wilson 53- He said on May 13 he thought he would die when the enemies went out and lied & use her name is Debby Blacky is a traitor. (very good)

Julia Birkley 68-JJ said people joined w/ him because of his powers & not the honest man that he likes & practices.

Irene Edwards 9- JJ said that he knows that he is a true com't & he is doing all of this for us. For himself he doesn't care but he is intending to stand no matter what the price is. (fair)

Annie Mitchell 47- No one loved him--he gives his body--he tried to make things comfort for his people. He wanted his people to learn knowledge & not commit treason (fair)

Magnolia Farris 51- Dad said that he died on May 13 when we had a white night. He talked about Debbie Blakey & Tim Stoen & said that Debbie wanted to kill people but that he does not believe it's murder & that he would always be true to us whether we were true to him or not. (excm+)

Mary Murphy 80- Stated he was always a com't & will always be 1 until t' the end. (Did not complete cause could not write well enough)

Thelma Cannon (40's) - no response (fail)

Callie Mitchell 68- no response (fail)

Aileen Tucker 49- What JJ said about himself tonight- u know no one loved ubut u had hope someone could see ur goodness but u would go on living for com'm if 300,000 people didn't that u would be 1 who would be faithful

Helena Kemp 13- Dad said he felt like dying on May 13 when this traitor Debbie Blakey went out. He said he wish he would have died. Because he just stayed alive because he didn't want to leave his people. (fair).

Ida Abody 72- no response

Ben Orett 51- JJ said tonight about himself that he died on his b'day, May 19th, after leaving about Debbie Blakey whom he showed a great deal of love to
Teeda Turner 22- Jim (Dad) said that we won't listen to his love & that he's trying to make an easier life here for us & that he sacrifices his life for us/ our selfishness. And he's going to change our work hrs & for us to keep up production so we can bring about a better life for ourselves & so the blood of our comrades from the states won't be on our hands because they've worked hard. Says that when he gives us slack we shit all over him (which is very true). Used my own words. (very good)

Chee-Jones Cha-Jones (Todd Klingman) 9- no response

Anthony Simon 23- no response (exc)

Keith Wade (about 18)- Jim said that he really died on May 13 because of the traitor Debbie. He had lost of trust in her & he was very disappointed. (good)

Alice Inghram He is loyal to us. He died on May 13 after Debby's treason. He is loyal to us even if he has to stand alone. (exc + should've been exc)

Mark Wagner 16- no response (very good)

Artie Harper 67- no response (good)

Bert Buggiero 19- Dad talked about how he will continue to be a communist & how he almost died on May 13. Wished that all of us would take at heart of being more com't. Even if we left, Dad would stand true to com'm. Dad lives for us & wants the best for his people changing us from animals to humanbeings. Debbie bitch pleased Dad very much. He gave her so much love & concern & she wanted to trip out on her own control of power. Dad will stand true to us no matter what. He is a com't! He does so much suffering for us!!! (very good)
Ophelia Rodgers 57- He said he could've died because of what happened on his b'day because Debbie Blakey left. (good)

Louise Shavers 55 - no response (exc) shouldn't have gotten an exc w/out answering that question

Irra Johnson 26- Tonight Dad said that he knew w/out any doubts that he was not loved by anyone because the last traitor that went out, Debby had been given the best, she'd had opportunity to work closely in the organization as a staff person but she still spit on it all & became a traitor. (exc +)

Wesley Friedenbach 18- To me the most important statement he made was that it was important to be a com't & if all the 3 billion people on earth denounced it he would remain 1 no matter what happens. He would know that 1 person in the world remained loyal to the only cause worth living for in the world. He said this after he said he literally died May 19 & why should he go on living if you convey his love. He said Debbie & Tim both usually wanted to kill people & murder them. But Dad said he never believed in murder & has never murdered anyone. (exc +)

Brian Bouquet 55 - Dad said that if all of us & many, many more in the world betrayed com'm, at least there would be 1 person (JJ) who stood for truth (pure com'm) & lived the only life that was above the animal pigsty of ordinary human existence. That is a life of constant sensitive & unceasing com'm. Dad is the only 1 I know who can say this (exc+)

Joel C Jones 13- JJ said that he will have to get the people ever out because he do not want the burden of his base (?) (fair)
Katherine Dominick 86—no response (fail)

Brenda Warren 16—He will remember Debbie Blakey. He will remember when she left on his b'day. That's when he died not die physically but die of pain he had been put through & and after all he had done for her. (very good)

William Jones 13—Dad said he don't care if all his people turn away he would from soc'm. Dad said he would not turn away from com'm. (good should've been very good)

Mary Lenin—What Dad said about Debbie Blakey—how Dad gives them all of himself & then they go out & leave looking for whatever part of them wanted to leave & the other part missed the cause but they were part-missed—the-cause had to destroy it because they were feeling guilty. Dad says that he has been hurt so much that he cannot be hurt anymore—no more tears to shed. (peer—good)

Chris Lund 24—He died. He knew people used him & didn't care—& he thought that people would see & appreciate his love. But when Debbie left, a person whom he had spent a great deal of time—w/ in showing love & concern over the yrs & on the staff (this-may-not-have-been-all-but earnest-finds-another-page) why he died. Now he has lost all faith in some becoming communists but if all left him alone would be at least 1 human being who would stand above & prove humans & above animals. Verne Gosney 25—He would stand for com'm no matter if all people on earth heard him & rejected—& he would still stand for com'm because it is right & the only thing that separated us from the animals (exc)

Aaron Hendricks 15—Talk about how he was devoted to com'm & to his people where he never let one go to prison w/out getting them out & how he loved & gave his life for people no matter what they do or say.

Tommy Anderson 18—Tjat u almost die on ur b'day because u was very IDX close to her & gave her the best of ur & she betrayed the organization & this hurted u very much to see this happen. (good)

Gladys Roberts 77—no response

Mary Griffith 16—He died on the 13 ro 15 & he said that he didn't know how to understand ———that—we—

Gerald Johnson 17—He felt like he was going to die of what Debbie Blakey did. He—turn-his-US-citizenship-paper—in-p (good)

Carol Dennis 32—said to night that he would be a com't & always be a soc't even though nobody loved—him—he would still stand firm in his beliefs. He told how deeply hurt he was by Debbie but that he could go on in spite of the lies & things that are done to him. Told of his plans to go on & build the city up as he has to rich the rest of the family here—what it will be easier to fight w/ all of his people
Carol Dennis (cont) - on 1 side. He also said that he felt that there
would be some good com'ts come out of Jt. as he has seen some remark-
able changes in our children here & that gave him hope.
that for his communist character and all the help and years of goodness would reflect the care he has for all and her. She came in a bad stage to him and had many problems. He always helped her and showed her the principle he is in every way. Never, never expecting her to become enemy #1 along with Stoen.

When he had finished working through this he realized if none of the 3 billion on this planet stand there will be one—him to stand for the only god the only right, the principle in this world which is communism.

---

ROB WARNER: (age 42) Dad said he died when Debbie left because he had always shown his kindness. If kindness cannot be transferred, then if necessary, he will be the only communist but some here on the road to communism. He was willing to die for Irvin Perkins who was found and went to jail. Tonight we will talk about building more houses.

---

The PCL only teaches tests had been given back to them before this was completed so no teacher's tests are included here, I will be starting with typing on the tests of only 7 persons. The teachers' tests will be included after this time.

—Jan 6

FF-11-A-79
Ethel Belle 85. No response. (Fair)
Jean Lucas 74. No response. (Excellent)
Glenn Harrington 57. "On the 15 his birthday he died after what all he had don't this lady and she would do this to all the love he show all of us. he say he know nobody love him. (Very good)
Kenny Boing 7. No response. (No grade on paper)
Ernest Thomas 58. No response (extra class)
Joyce Johnson 16. "About how you felt about what Debbie Traitor. On how to get the rest of the family here without getting a cultural shock. Expand on J.T. and for everyone to thing of ideas. You have only received 2 letters. This shown anarchism on on myne and the rest of our parts."
Leon Perry 61. No response. (good)
Arlo Dennis 46. "Said tired of giving the news — giving his life for us — said loved us all. Said 47 yrs old — had been struggling all those years — his dad had tried to kill him." (Fair)
Valerie Jones 19. No response (excellent plus)
Wayne McCall 12. No response (Fair)
Bob Rankin 60. No response (good)
Carrie Duncan 70. "But dad I dont understand this."
Orenia Anderson 70. No response. (Fair)
Mary Johnson 50. No response. (Fair)
Estelle McColl 47. "Dad said he had gave his best to Debbie Blakley, and she betrayed his goodness. Seen like one of us could remember that if nothing else but if no one stood for principle but him, he would still stand alone. He said our young people and leaders are showing progress in learning Marxist Lenin theory. Most of us need some one to care for us but he has no one but himself and will stand alone if necessary." (Excellent+)
Doris Howard 55. No response (Extra class)
Victoria Parker 8. No response (Extra class)
Annette Jones 52. "Jim Jones how he would die for any of us, how he lives for us not that he wan s to. How the ones he helped so much becuse traitors." (Very Good)
Margaret Quincy 69. "Jim Jones said he love all of us and always b loyal and leader is our father Jim Jones is attacked". (Failure)
Dee Dee Nacon 22. "Dad said he felt like giving up because it seemed People couldn't see and understand his love for us and his wanting us to be communist. He also said he would be true to us and to communism no matter if 3 million people turned against communist. He also said he showed Debbie love in every way and didn't deserve what she did to him and to us".
(grade not on sheet)
L. Bryant 53 "Jim Jones say is o one would stand for communism he would be along. (Very Good)

Carolyn Kickhahn 55. "Dad said that he died on May 13 because up till then he thought that people could see his goodness. He was disheartened because he was frustrated by not being able to communicate his goodness. He concluded that he would be a communist even if the family and the rest of the world turned against it because he knew that communism was right." (Excellent plus)
Renee Gernandt 55. "Jim Jones say he did not let one stay in. problem. Gave himself to communism; willing to die for us. Dad _____ (unreadable) to kill him. Lived for us. He has nothing to live for ... only us." (Good)
Eileen Jackson 13. No response (Excellent)
Denise Johnson 17. No response (Good)
OVER
Leslie Wilson 21. "When he has given his all to people. Tim Sten and D.B. were always the first ones to holler kill... like Chris Lewis. I cant trust anyone because people dont want to commit themselves to anything that they know will exclude them from being able to do their own thing. Dad has always been committed and he always will be even if he is standing alone." (Excellent Plus)

Pat Anderson 22. "He says people who are close to him begin to get uneasy and then they become traitor. They know he is very powerful and they are uneasy about that. If people cant respond to love, what can they respond to. He wanted to die on his birthday... People who walked the closest to him became the traitors." (Good)

Tom Pitch 23. No response. (Good)

Gloria Ross 23. No response. (FAIL)

Pat Patterson 29. "Dad said he wants to give us all that is possible." (Excellent)

Luna Nurrell 37. "He told how the people that left him to kill people on the spot and that he can believe in killing but he believe in changing people and he told us how he wants to make our life more free and that he lives for us." (Fair)

Jesse Wagner 30. "Dad said he died May 15. He knew he was not loved but wouldn't make any difference. If there was only he left he would stand on his belief in his principle. He has only love, he is good." (Excellent)

Yolanda Brown. "Dad said he died on May 15 he was sick about 3000,00 people left he there woit be still one communist standing he washed the children play he that about debby what she done to the calles he said that she step out to see what the world is like she fouc most... thing so she calles trouble because she found no peace out there like she saw in dad so she has to destroy hill and the calles." (Good)

Bette Newswell. "You talk about on May the 13 you thought it was the end that when Debbie deserted the cause and joined up with the fascist bunch you also said that some of us was trying to turn on us and also some us are trying to learn Marxist you also said that it was but one have turn ways to make money... You also said we should produce more and save so we can get out of her people free. You also said if people few them selves they would know you and how much they love and care for everyone. (No grade on paper)

Betty Pitch 22. "Dad said how he knew he couldn't trust any and how most people only hate him, yet he still love people but only live for the glory of the revolution. He said how the people he gives the most to turn out to be the worst traders... Yet he does not let this discourage him. He lives only for the revolution and will continue to live and do what is right no matter how many people turn against him or socialism he would be true to socialism.

Miss Cibon 72. "What did Jim Jones say about... he said he would keep on loving us. It was and no different," (Excellence)

Clara McKenzie 49. "You said that the 13th day of this month you died literally one way or another and that no one loved you. Debbie Blakely did that to you. You would be a communist even if we didn't stand with you." (Good)

Thelma Jackson 30. "He said he would be happy if we didn't have to have all this news but it is necessary in order to have structure we need to be educated." (Excellent)

Nina Rodriguez 12. "He said that he could have died on May 13 but he stayed alive for us and for communism. He said he will die when no one needs him any more." (Good)

Harold Bogue 41. "A part of his died when Debbie left. In spite of love shown... A character working tirelessly for people, not being appreciated, not working for love but knowing some people need him, that he would always be loyal and always be a communist. Saved many from jail, i.e., Irvin Perkins, the lastest." (Excellent+)

Tina Osters 19. "Dad said he could have died on May 22." (Good)

Theo Williams 62. No response (Extra credit - fail)

Richard Clark 91. No response (FAIL)
#12
Jonestown, Fort Kaituma )
Northwest District )ss
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Danny K. Kultus, being duly sworn, declare
that I release all medical records and documents pertaining to
me to Dr. Carlton Goodlett.

Subscribed to and sworn to me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-1
Affidavit s/

I, Dave B. Jackson, being duly sworn, declare:

I, Dave B. Jackson release all medical records and documents pertaining to me to Dr. Goodlett.

Subscribed to and sworn to me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:
Jonestown, Fort Zeituna  )
Northwest District  )ss
Cooperative Republic of Guyana) Affidavit s/

I, Mary Louise Shavers, being duly sworn, declare:

I, Mary Louise Shavers request that all my medical records be released to Doctor Carlton Goodlett.

Subscribed to and sworn to me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
republic of Guyana. Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-3
Jonestown, Port Kaituma )
Northwest District )as
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit 5/
________________________

I, Jack D. Barron, being duly sworn, declare:

I, Jack D. Barron hereby release all medical records and documents pertaining to me to Dr. Carl Goodlett.

Subscribed to and sworn to me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

________________________
Jonestown, Port Kaituma )
Northwest District )ss
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Earnestine T. March, being duly sworn, declare:

I, Earnestine T. March would like my medical reports and
records released to Dr. Carlton Goodlett.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  Dated August 5, 1977
a commissioner of oaths for the                Witnessed:
Republic of Guyana.

FF-12-A-5
Jonestown, Fort Kaituma
North West Region
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit s/

Russell Desandrea Naton

I, Russell Desandrea Naton, duly sworn, declare:

That during the spring of the year one thousand nine hundred and seventy two, Pastor Jim Jones prophesied to the congregation during a Wednesday night service in Redwood Valley, California, that there would be a terrible accident, a head on collision, in the area, and that we should pause for at least a two minute prayer so we would always be in a reduced state of tension while driving.

Exactly one week later, six members of the congregation including myself were on our way to San Francisco, and we were running late for an important engagement there. In our impatience, we forgot the prophecy and was traveling along the freeway when one of our members reminded us he had told us. Immediately upon entering the freeway again, we came upon an accident which was a head on collision just as had been described. Everyone perished in this accident in which ten people were killed. The Ukiah Daily said that it was the worst accident that had happened in the area in a decade. If we had not paused, our Pastor had told us, we would have been in the middle of the accident.

Subscribed to and sworn by one, a Commissioner of Oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

____________________________
Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

____________________________

____________________________
Jonestown, Fort Kaituma  
Northwest District  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit  a/

I, Liane Harris, being duly sworn, declare:

I, Liane Harris, hereby release all medical records and documents pertaining to me to Dr. Carlton Goodlett.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-7
Jonestown, Port Kaituma  
North West Region  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana  

Affidavit s/

Lemuel E. Grubba

I, Lemuel E. Grubba II, being duly sworn, declare:

I had been hard of hearing for about 26 years. So much so I was dependant on lip reading. During a church service Pastor Jones called the names of several persons with this affliction. I was one of those, who were asked to stand. He expressed understanding and empathy. He then instructed us to place our cupped hands over our ears for about 6 seconds. When I removed my hands all sound was much louder and clearer. In deed it took about 3 weeks to adjust to the loudness of sounds.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a Commissioner of Oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF -12- A-8
Jonestown, Port Kaituma
North West Region
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Chris Cordell, duly sworn declare;

That I was healed of brain damage which would have resulted in my becoming a human vegetable. I had a bicycle accident on July 25, 1970 in Redwood Valley, California U.S.A. I was sent to Ukiah General Hospital, Ukiah, California, where I was sent immediately to the Emergency Room and then to Intensive Care. In the Intensive Care Unit the Doctors who were there said that when I came out of my unconscious state (which I was unconscious for 16 hours) I would be a human vegetable. But at this same time Pastor Jim Jones told my parents that I would come out of the hospital totally whole with no after affects whatsoever. I went to school and graduated with good grades from Ukiah High School. I now have no problems at all from this.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a Commissioner of Oaths for the Republic of Guyana

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-9
Jonestown, Port Kaituma
North West Region
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit of

I, Ernaline T. March, being duly sworn, declare:

That in 1969 in October, Jim Jones called me out and told me of my mom, Pearlene Forney Thomas, and my two dogs, Baby and Timy. He then said, "Alfred and Alfreda. You have twins? I said, "Yes." He told me that my sister had died of cancer of the uterus. He told me to go to the bathroom and pass a cancerous growth from my uterus. I went to the bathroom and sat down. One of the nurses put some paper towels from the rack in the bathroom under my vagina. I felt this thing moving down from my uterus which felt, like, I was having a bowel movement. This thing was very black with a bloody mass at the end of it. It smelled terrible. I had just left the hospital a few weeks before. Fr. Waldenwood, then the Chief of Staff at Kaiser Hospital in San Francisco told me when I returned that he never expected to see me again.

Another time Jim Jones called my brothers name. Although he wasn't there. Pastor Jim Jones said to tell my brother to be in the next meeting. My brother did not go. Shortly after this my brother was attacked and caused him to sprain his ankle. On his way home he had groceries in his arms. He fell in Union Square Park. People came and took his groceries and left him there.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a Commissioner of Oaths for the Republic of Guyana

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-10
Jonestown, Fort Kaituma)  Affidavit  s/
Northwest District) as.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Jerry Dwight Livingston, being duly sworn, declare:

On May 10, 1977 while we were unloading lumber in Fort Kaituna, two
heavy 20 foot long pieces of 2 by 4 wood slipped out of the sling from
the crane and dropped on my left foot while it was on the floor of the
boat. My foot should have been crushed but six weeks later I was walking
on it. If it hadn’t been for Jim Jones my foot would have been completely
crushed.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-4-11
Jonestown, Port Kaituma)  
Northwest District) ss.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)  

Affidavit of  

I, Billy Jones, being duly sworn, declare:  

In May of 1970, five days before the earthquake in Peru, which occurred in May 31, and killed 66,000 people I heard Pastor Jim Jones prophesy that it would happen. This was while I was in the church in Redwood Valley, California, USA.  

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.  

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:  

FF-12-A-12
Jonestown, Port Kaituma)  Affidavit 2/
Northwest District)  ss,
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Aaron Hendricks, being duly sworn, declare:

In the summer of 1973 Jim Jones called my Aunt Josephine Russell of
St. Louis Mo. out and told her personal things about herself that no
one knew but her then he told her that she was just about blind.
He kept talking to her. He took his pen and held it up and she told him what
color it was and that it was a pen. Then he put up his finger and she
saw every one clear and the amazing thing about it she was about 25 feet
away.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,

a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-13
Jonestown, Port Kaituma)  
Northwest District) as,  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)  

I, Madeline Brooks______, being duly sworn, declare:

During one of the services of Pastor Jim Jones he sent a message to a  
friend of mine through one of his members. He said tell Mildred Cunningham  
t to stay close to me and attend the meetings. She did not heed the message  
and did not attend the services. A few days later her husband got in an  
argument with her and stabbed her in the head with a switch blade knife.  
She was in the hospital paralyzed and made an amazing recovery just as  
Pastor Jones said she would.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.  

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-14
I, Christian Leo Ronyko, being duly sworn, declare:

In the winter of 1976 I was working in the church garage in Redwood Valley. I was using a cutting torch but not wearing goggles. Suddenly, the metal exploded sending molten steel into my left eye. The hot metal burned into my eyeball missing the iris by a tiny fraction of an inch. I was taken to Ukiah General emergency where the doctor on duty examined my eye. The doctor expected that he would have to use a needle to dislodge the metal. To prepare the area he used a q-tip. He passed over the metal and it wiped right off. I knew that Jim Jones protected my eye from being blinded and that he healed my eye on the way to the hospital. The intensity of the pain and strength that it had struck originally proves to me that Jim Jones protected me.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:
Jonestown, Port Kaituma, Northwest District, as, Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Don E. Scheid, being duly sworn, declare:

Rev. Jim Jones gave me a warning to be very careful around power tools. Two weeks later I was using a large radial arm saw, not watching what I was doing. I pulled the saw blade through my hand. At that moment I felt a surge of energy or force fall around me. I pulled my hand from under the blade expecting to see my fingers cut off! But amazingly my hand was whole!

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-16
Jonestown, Port Kaituma)  
Northwest District) ss.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)  

Affidavit s/

I, Manuel T. Grubbs II, being duly sworn, declare:

In April of 1974 Pastor Jim Jones called me aside to tell me that he was concerned that I would have a mishap involving a lawn mower during the coming week. I did indeed have need to use a power mower that week and was ever so careful while the motor was running. However, my caution ended when I stopped the engine while syphoning gas to refill the tank. I got about a cup of gasoline up my nose and in my eyes. I received chemical burns which blinded me. I had a message sent to Pastor Jones. His reply was, "Do not worry, it will be alright." Almost immediately, the intense pain stopped, my vision returned and within a few hours all traces of the burns were gone.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.  

Dated August 3, 1977  
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-17
Jonestown, Port Kaituma
North West Region
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit s/

Jeffrey J. Carey

I, Jeffrey J. Carey, being duly sworn, declare:

That in the summer of 1970 I was given a prophetic warning by Jim Jones in the Peoples Temple Redwood Valley parking lot in which I was told to beware of running at night. Later on that week I was running at the Redwood Valley residence of A. J. James and ran into a loose guy wire and fell on an ax. I felt very ill and was vomiting and bleeding from my throat, but recovered within minutes.

I was also struck in the back by a sheared mooring line in Georgetown in the presence of dozens of witnesses, one of whom Com. ton Consalves, who is not a member of Peoples Temple, said he couldn't understand why I wasn't hurt. Another man, Anthony Simon, says that I looked lifeless while the name Jim Jones was mentioned, whereupon I recovered.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a Commissioner of Oaths for the Republic of Guyana

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-18
Jonestown, Port Kaituma)                        Affidavit of
Northwest District) as.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Jeffrey J. Carey, being duly sworn, declare:

I hereby release all medical records and documents pertaining to me to
Dr. Carlton Goodlett.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-10-A-19
Jonestown, Port Kaituma       )   Affidavit s/
North West Region            ) s.s.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)   Thomas W. Johnson

I, Thomas W. Johnson, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1972 I was healed of sickle cell anemia. I was feeling weak and wondering why I was sickly, then one day I was called out by Pastor Jones of Peoples Temple and told that I had sickle cell anemia and that I was being healed of that disease. From that day on I felt strong and have not had any further problem.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,       Dated August 5, 1977
a Commissioner of Oaths of the       Witnessed:
Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

______________________________
Jonestown, Port Kaituma  
North West Region  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana  

Affidavit s/  
Mattie Gibson  

I, Mattie Gibson, being duly sworn, declares:

In, approximately, April of 1976 I went to see Dr. Bernard Kaufman whose office is on Sutter Street in San Francisco, California, U.S.A. I went because I had no energy and stayed tired all the time. He did several tests including blood tests on me, and told me I had sickle cell anemia.

That evening I was in service at Peoples Temple and Pastor Jim Jones looked out at me in the congregation and told me "Don't worry about what the doctor told you, I'll take care of it."

After that I felt fine, had lots of energy and no further problem.

Before coming to Guyana, I went to Mt. Zion Hospital at Divisadero and Sutter in San Francisco and was given a clean bill of health and I was told that I could go on this trip.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
A Commissioner of Oaths for the Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:
Jonestown, Port Kaituma) Affidavit s/
North West Region) s.s.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana) Anthony J. Simon

I, Anthony J. Simon, being duly sworn, declare:

In approximately December of 1972 I was standing in the back of the sanctuary of the Los Angeles Peoples Temple during a Sunday Service and I started to have very severe pain in my chest. From the time I was a child unable to stay outside to play for very long a time because I would have a very rapid heart beat and couldn't get my breath. So when the chest pain started I felt I was going to have a heart attack. Pastor Jim Jones called one of his associate ministers to him, talked to him and sent him to me with a message to just take my time and breathe slowly and everything would be all right. From that day on I have had no problem with my heart at all. I now work hours in the heat doing hard physical work and have no trouble at all.

Subscribed to and sworn before me,
A Commissioner of Oaths for the Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:
Jonestown, Port Kaituma )
North West Region ) s.s.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana) Affidavit s/

Elfreida Kendall

I, Elfreida Kendall, being duly sworn, declare:

That I had a very bad acid condition which caused sever chest pains, and during one of Pastor Jim Jones services he called me out and told me my condition, and had me drink a glass of milk. The condition left immediately and has not returned. This was in November, 1974. Los Angeles, California.

Subscribed to and sworn before me, a Commissioner of Oaths for the Cooperative Republic of Guyana. Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

_____________________________

FF-12-A-23
Jonestown, Port Kaituma ) Affidavit s/s
North West Region ) s.s.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana) Rhonda R. Page

I, Rhonda R. Page, being duly sworn, declare:

One evening in a meeting held at Peoples Temple in San Francisco, California, I was getting ready to leave for work at 11:30 p.m. I was going to walk to work that night, but before I had a chance to leave the meeting, Rev. Jim Jones called me by name, Rhonda Page. At first I didn't respond, then Rev. Jim Jones asked, where is Rhonda Page? By this time I was down in front of him. Rev. Jones asked me, who is Michael Hughes? I had to stop and think at the time. I didn't remember who Michael Hughes was. After a few minutes of thought, I remembered he was an old friend of mine, that I had blocked out of my mind. Rev Jones went into my past, and brought out what I had blocked out of mind. This shows me that he knows all things.

Subscribed to and sworn before me, a Commissioner of Oaths for the Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-24
Jonestown, Port Kaituma 
Northwest District 
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Cindy L. Cordell ________________________, being duly sworn, declare:

A couple of years ago I was having extremely sharp pains in my lower back and side. I let it pass by for a long time. I finally complained about it and was sent to the clinic.

The clinic staff said I had a serious kidney infection that was fastly destroying my kidneys. I was given medicine to take, but after a while I stopped taking it, thinking that it was all gone. It came back twice as bad. The clinic doctors were going to put me on a machine. I was so young I didn't want to spend my entire life on a machine. So I thought on Pastor Jones and immediately the pain left my body. On my next visit to the clinic the entire infection was totally cleared up. I never had another kidney problem.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed: ________________________

FF-12-A-25
I, Teresa Cordell, being duly sworn, declare:

Pastor Jones saved me from bleeding to death. I was having a Post Partum Hemorrhage. The bleeding kept increasing. As I thought on Pastor Jim Jones the very next day the bleeding ceased.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:
Jonestown, Port Kaituma )
Northwest District )
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Kevan D. Smith , being duly sworn declare:

While I was in the Peoples Temple Agricultural mission in Guyana my Pastor Jim Jones had given a warning about being careful with heavy machinery. I was hauling wood out at a housing site, in deep mud on a tractor with a long boom on back. I was driving and the right back wheel hit a soft spot and the tractor started going over. I thought on Pastor Jim Jones and settled back down.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-27
Jonestown, Port Kaituma )
Northwest District )
(Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, __________ Joan Pursey ________________, being duly sworn, declare:

About 6 years ago I was sitting in the Peoples Temple in a meeting. Jim Jones called out a man in the audience by the name of John Harris and said that he had lost his wallet that day, John said "yes." He then said, "I will get it back for you." He had dropped it somewhere. Then Jim Jones lifted his hand and the congregation and I could actually see the wallet materialize before our very eyes. Then he handed it to John. Everything that was in the wallet was still in it when he lost it.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:
I, Walter Carmell, being duly sworn declare:

On a Friday morning at 10AM in Redwood Valley, California, when I was at work at Masonite, there was a piece of iron railing that weighted 200 lbs. It came down on my hand and smashed it. My hand swelled as large as 4 hands. I called on Pastor Jones and the pain went away. I went to Ukiah General Hospital and the doctor said it was completely crushed. They took 7 x-rays and Doctor Lapkass said it was a miracle I had no broken bones at all.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-29
I, ______ Christine Bates ______, being duly sworn declare:

On February 26, 1983 in San Francisco, California Rev. Jim Jones called out "Christine Bates." I held up my hand and he asked me if I was aware that I had cancer; I replied yes. I had been sick for many years, traveling from one place to another seeking medical help.

Pastor Jones instructed me to go to the bathroom with the nurse. I passed a growth and felt immediately better; I haven't had the severe pain since. My healing was confirmed by a medical doctor.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-30
I, Garry Darter Johnson, being duly sworn declare:

On one Saturday night in San Francisco, California Jim Jones called out my mother Mary J. Rodgers and healed her of a problem in her legs which her doctor was not sure of. Just what it was but whatever it was when she returned to her doctor the x-rays didn't show what was shown on the x-rays days before. And also along with that he said to my mother that you have a son by the name of Garry and she said yes. He then went on to tell her some of the things which I had told to her and no one else about a doctor which I had. And I had said that she, the doctor, didn't know what she was talking about when she said that there was no real problem with my eyes which I knew that they were going bad so Jim Jones saved me from going blind.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-31
Jonestown, Fort Kaituma  )  Affidavit s/
Northwest District  )
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Rebecca Hay Belkman, being duly sworn declare:

In the summer of 1967 Pastor Jim Jones prophesied to me in the house of my friends James and Eva Fugl that I would become a school teacher. This seemed very unlikely because I was very illiterate and 27 years of age. I had been able to hold down a job by my parents. I could scarcely read or write and had no self confidence at all.

But due to Pastor Jones I went back to school and graduated from Ukiah Adult High School in the year of 1971. I was teaching in Calpella School in the year of 1973 to 1975, so Pastor Jones prophecy came true. Now I'm teaching 2nd grade children in Jonestown School working with Tom Grubbs the principle.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-32
I, _______ Anita Elaine March ________ , being duly sworn, declare:

In 1969 I was hard of hearing in both ears, practically deaf. I had had several hearing tests, all of them having the same results. After all that my mom took me to Pastor Jones' services, once I had to leave early. The next morning I felt something strange about my ears. A friend called and said that Pastor Jones had called me out and I wasn't there. She said that he was having silent meditation for me. That day I went to see the doctor about my hearing. I was supposed to get fitted for a hearing apparatus. They gave me another hearing test and told my mom my hearing was completely alright, and that it defied medical science, and conflicted with all his medical records.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:
I, Candace Kay Cordell, being duly sworn declare:

Three and one-half years ago, while living in Redwood Valley, California, U.S.A., I had a bladder and kidney infection and I was in the care of a doctor. Then Jim Jones healed me of this condition and the illness and discomfort left suddenly.

Another condition was two weeks ago, in Jonestown, Port Kaituma, I had a very bad ear infection in my left ear and Jim Jones told me not to worry about it and everything would be all right. Then again the pain and discomfort left suddenly.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-34
Jonestown, Port Kaituma          )  Affidavit s/
Northwest District              )
Cooperative Republic of Guyana  )

I, Candace Kay Cordell, being duly sworn, declare:

In the year of 1972, Jim Jones gave my family a specific prophecy and warning
to be careful of smoke and fire. Then two days after that warning in the
'middle of the night when everyone in my house was asleep, my sister, Cindy Lynn,
and I heard Jim Jones' voice and woke up gasping for our breath. Our house was
a two story house, in Redwood Valley, California, U.S.A., and it was completely
filled with smoke. My sister and I were able to wake up everyone in our
house. And my dad, Harold, was able to find the opening in the pipe where the
smoke was coming from, and fixed it. We knew that our lives were spared
from suffocation, thanks to Jim Jones!

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:
Jonestown, Fort Kaituma )
Northwest District )
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Gary Tyler, being duly sworn declare:

One day as school let out I was looking through my pockets and I found a special picture of Pastor Jones that was perfectly new without any imperfections. I put it back in my pocket on my left side and proceeded to walk to the bus stop. As the traffic light turned green and I walked across the street I saw a white van coming towards me at great speed. I froze right in front of it and it stopped with a jerk as if it was stopped by some invisible force. What was so strange was that there was no screeching from his brakes. When I got to the curb I reached into my pocket for my wallet and felt the picture, so I pulled it out. 15 minutes before it was a perfect picture but now an area in the middle of it had faded away as has happened in connection with many healings before.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-36
Jonestown, Port Kaituma )
Northwest District )
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Margaret James, being duly sworn, declare:

"I was ill, had no energy, I didn't know what was wrong with me. Pastor Jim Jones sent two of his secretaries to my home with a personal message. They told me of his love and concern for me. They, the secretaries, told me what Pastor Jim told me to do. This was May 8, 1977. Immediately after I had done what I was told to do I felt my strength returned right away.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

________________________________________

FF-12-A-39
Jonestown, Port Kaituma  
Northwest District  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana  

Affidavit  

Rhonda Fortson  

I, Rhonda Fortson, being duly sworn, declare:

Before I came to Peoples Temple I was suffering from chest pains. It felt like my chest was caving in on me. I felt as if I was dying. I had heard of this church through my companion. I joined and started coming regularly. I was called out in the service and I was healed of lung cancer. I had started feeling much better and noticed that I wasn't having chest pains anymore.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.  

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-38
Jonestown, Fort Kaituma )
Northwest District )
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Beatrice Dawkins, being duly sworn, declare:

Pastor Jones has done so many things for me since I have been with him. It is going on 5½ years. I have been going to the doctor for many years because I was very ill. The doctor never told me what was really wrong with me. But in one service Pastor Jones called me out through revelations and healed me of cancer. I felt so much better that I was really overjoyed. I also couldn't see out of my eyes that well. I had poor vision. My vision was becoming worse. Until Pastor Jones told me of this problem I was then healed from being blind.

Next of all the doctors told me I would never walk again. I would be an invalid for the rest of my life, because half of my spine had deteriorated. But thanks to Pastor Jones I am able to walk around. I feel 100% better. I cannot thank him enough for what he has done for me. It is so much to tell. I will always be grateful to Pastor Jones.

The name of the doctor I had been going to for 5½ years is Dr. Yang at Long Beach Hospital.

Subscribed to and sworn, by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:
Port Kaituma )
North West Region ) s.s.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana )

Affidavit s/

Hazel Dashiel

I, Hazel Dashiel, being duly sworn, declare:

In the fall of 1970, Jim Jones called me by name and told me that I had been bothered with kidney trouble for thirty years. At that time I was unable to urinate. Well, I had severe back pain. After he called me and told me this, the pain immediately left and I have never had the pain again or trouble with urination.

Subscribed to and sworn before me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

Dated 6th August, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-40
I, Annie J. Rozynko, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1975, Mrs. Virginia Taylor, was going blind because she had cataracts in both eyes. Pastor Jones told her to go ahead and have surgery to correct her failing vision. The surgery was not as effective as it should have been and her recovery was further complicated by a clot in her eye. Her eyesight was so bad that spring and summer she had to be assisted where ever she went. Also she was terribly anxious and frail. She is 87 and very independent, and hated the thought of becoming helpless and totally dependent on someone else.

Pastor Jones knew her fear. He spoke very lovingly of her and the many things she had done since she had joined the church. He spoke of her during service one evening, and said, "I will not let her go blind!" Later she underwent further surgery in the other eye.

When next I saw her, she called me by name from across the room. She laughed when she saw my amazement. "Oh yes, I can see perfectly now." She has had excellent vision since.

Subscribed to and sworn before me,

Dated 6th August, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-41
Jonestown, Fort Kaituma  
Northwest District  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Lenora M. Perkins, being duly sworn, declare:

My grandson had pains in his side. Dr. Hunter said he had acute appendix after taking x-rays. They rushed my grandson from the doctor's office to the hospital. Once they got to the hospital. The doctors could not find the appendicitis. For 7 days they examined him looking for the appendicitis. The doctors couldn't understand what happened. But I knew what happened. I thought on Pastor Jones and my grandson didn't have to have an operation and all signs of appendicitis was gone. I thank Pastor Jones.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-42
Jonestown, Port Kaituma )
Northwest District )
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Beatrice Dawkins, being duly sworn, declare:

I will never forget a year and a half ago when I had a fall and injured my back. I then went to the hospital and I received a spinal tap. The doctors told me 1/3 of my spine was deterated. The doctor said "I can't promise you anything, you'll probably be an invalid for the rest of your life." Before I went to the hospital, my sister stuck pins all in my thighs and feet. I was no feeling at all. I was paralyzed from hips on down. That's when my sister rushed me to the hospital. Dr. Young kept me in Long Beach Hospital for 5 1/2 weeks. Pastor Jones sent word to me that I'll be ok and don't worry. At first I had no feeling in my legs what-so-ever. After I got that message I got up and was able to go to the bathroom for the first time by myself. Soon I was able to walk in a walker and sit up in bed. Now I can walk around just fine. I will always be grateful to Pastor Jones.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the 8
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-43
Jonestown, Port Kaituma
Northwest District
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Bessie Dickson, being duly sworn, declare:

Pastor Jim Jones told me about a severe back pain that I was having from a fall I had had several years ago. The pains were so bad Pastor Jones gave me a cloth and as soon as I got the cloth I put it on my back and my pain stopped. My brother had sugar so bad he went into a coma. Pastor Jones was not there at the time, but the minute I thought on Pastor Jones my brother came out of the coma. Pastor Jim Jones healed me of sugar instantly. I would have went into a coma but not now. The cloth was instant healing for my body.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,

a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-44
Jonestown, Port Kaituma )
Northwest District )
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Tiny Solomon, being duly sworn, declare:

I was having severe pains in my breast and under my arms. I was too embarrassed to tell anyone about this. Although one night Pastor Jones sent his nurse to me and told me exactly where my pain was and of my secrecy about my pain. He gave me a cloth and told me to rub it over my breast. The pain was gone immediately. I have no more problems in my breast or under my arms.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-45
I, / Dorothy Harris, being duly sworn, declare:

I have had asthma all my life. One night I had an asthma attack and Pastor Jones appeared before my mom and said for me to think on him which I did. I thought on him and immediately I was healed. I’ve never suffered from an asthma attack any more. That was four years ago. I can run, play and work having no problems at all.

I was having problems with my heart. I went to my doctor in Los Angeles, California to get a check-up. My doctor said that I did have a bad heart. I set in service one night and Pastor Jones said anyone with any problems think on me. I thought on Pastor Jones. I went back to the doctor. Dr. Shear at Children’s Clinic said I have no more heart problems to this day my heart hasn’t bothered me yet.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:
Jonestown, Port Raituma       )
Northwest District           )
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit o/

I, Beatrix Parker, being duly sworn, declare:

I, Beatrix Parker was healed from a tumor in my colon. For 2 years I was having a constant annoying obstruction with my bowels. Pastor Jones called me out and told me things no one knew. He said, "Bea you have suffered enough." Which was so true. Now the annoying pain in my bowels are gone. My physical relief is wonderful. I feel good and I'm going strong in my senior years.

Subscribed to and sworn, by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12A-47
Jonestown, Fort Kaituma ) Affidavit n/
Northwest District ) _________________________
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Boulah Foster ________________________, being duly sworn, declare:

One service I was having a very bad pain in my body after my surgery. I was taking pain pills. Pastor Jones called me out and told me exactly where I was having pain. He lifted and waved his hand. At that time I felt a hot light across my body. In a moment the pain was gone. Now I have no more problems. I'm ever so grateful.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana. Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

______________________________
I, Fannie Jordan, being duly sworn, declare:

I am a senior citizen 63 years old and I am a member of Peoples Temple. Pastor Jim Jones is my pastor. I have been a member for over 8 years. I have never seen or known him to hurt anyone. I know because he has taken me in. He has helped my daughter with 9 children. He has helped people all over the nation, given thousands of dollars to keep people out of jail, who were strangers to him. He took in orphaned children, sent them to school, took them off the street. When the other people wouldn't take them in, and when they were ashamed of them, he took them in. He took in senior citizens when their children were tired of them, and had sent them to homes and forgot them, he had so much love and concern and compassion for the others. What made me so angry when I saw Birdie Harable lie, and the others, that you all take for granted that she was telling the truth, and I wanted to tell you what I know about Birdie Harable. I lived with her long enough to know what she is. I can't see why you all can't see what she is doing. She's taking money from seniors. She's taking money from seniors. She keeps drinking and she won't half feed them. She starved Truth Heart, the old lady, to death. She died because one sister wouldn't take her to the doctor. She had a sore on her leg, she did not take time to take the lady to the doctor, or see that she took medicine. She bought the food as a front, so they would say that she did feed them. Then she would give a piece of watermelon and a sandwich, even when they said that they didn't want that. She'd give them out then, and tell them that they wouldn't get anything. They were afraid of her. I have found pints of gin, she would be drunk and they would tell me about how she would do when I was gone. The name of the one dead from starving was Truth Heart, the other one was Ella Mae Hockins. She had to have her leg taken off. Ella Mae told Robert Johnson. She was being mistreated by Birdie. Birdie didn't want the seniors, she wanted the money. It wasn't my business, but she was licensed and I had to tell what I know. Janie Brown's bladder was weak, and she would wet on herself. Birdie wouldn't clean her room, and it was stinking so badly that you couldn't go in the room. Harvey Lawson was a senior who Birdie let wander around the street. His mind was bad and people had to bring him home, he'd go downtown and get lost. Someone would have to bring him home, she didn't miss him.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,

a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

[Signature]

Dated August 3, 1977

Witnessed:

[Signature]

FF-12-A-49
Jonestown, Port Kaituma )
Northwest District )
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Thomas James Bogue, being duly sworn, declare:

We were warned by Pastor Jim Jones to not pick up things off the floor of vehicles while in motion. But in the fall of 1975 Thomas Bogue, Harilee Bogue, Vicky Dover, and Juanita Bogue were riding in a car with Edith Bogue in Redwood Valley, California and we were going around a corner on Road B when another car with a lady bending over to pick something up off the floor case on our side of the road and hit us, it felt like it just got the paint scratched off, but when we got out to look the whole half front was bashed in and I know that if it was not for the loving protection of our Pastor Jim Jones of Peoples Temple I strongly believe some would either been hurt or killed. But no one was hurt.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,
a commissioner of oaths for the
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-50
We, John Jones, Stephan Jones, Charles Touchette, and Thomas Rice, being duly sworn, declare:

That on or about eleven thirty p.m., Monday, September 5, 1977 we were in the room of James W. Jones at Peoples Temple Agricultural project, talking with said James Jones. We were discussing the project. James Jones was standing by a dressing table, with his back facing an open window. At that time, about 11:30 p.m., we all heard a kind of swishing or whizzing sound, and a bullet pierced the wall facing James Jones, missing his head by inches. We all got down on the floor immediately, and in the confusion, someone turned out the light. We crawled out the door, and down the walkway leading from James Jones' cabin.

The swishing or whizzing sound most definitely traveled in a direction from somewhere outside, through the open window, to the wall.

Dated: September 13, 1977

John Jones
Stephan Ghami Jones
Thomas Rice
Charles Touchette
An Affidavit
Barbara C. Moore

On Wednesday, August 9, 1978 I was interviewed by phone by Gordon Lindsey following his interview of my husband, John V Moore.

As nearly as I can recall the following topics were discussed in the telephone conversation with Gordon Lindsey. As he attempted to distort my replies, I had the feeling that Mr. Lindsey perceived clergypersons as simplistic, pietistic and moralistic.

1. In attempting to question the reliability of the detractors of the Peoples Temple Project and Jim Jones, I mentioned the fact that charismatic leaders often attract somewhat disturbed people, in fact that every church attracts a few disturbed people. Charismatic leaders attract even more. They have a different sort of ministry from that of my husband, John.

His reply was to the effect that "by charismatic do you mean people such as Sun Moon and Charles Manson?" I attempted to clarify the issue. I feel that I did a poor job of it.

2. Mr. Lindsey placed great stress upon the fact that he was "shocked" that I questioned a statement of the Court regarding the parentage and custody of the child, John, allegedly belonging to Attorney Tim Stoan.

He asked if the child resembled Jim Jones since I had never seen Tim Stoan's wife.

I replied that the child has dark hair and dark eyes and Jim Jones has dark hair and dark eyes, I think.

When he asked more questions, I replied that I was familiar only with the stories I had read in the papers and did not know the facts of the case.

When Mr. Lindsey further asked how I would feel if my child were taken to a foreign country and brought up by someone else, I stressed the fact that little John was very much nurtured and loved in Jonestown and that that was my greatest concern, having observed abused children here in the states.

3. I had the feeling that Mr. Lindsey felt he was dealing me a stunning shock by mentioning the case of incest in regard to Maria Katsaris and her father. He described this quite in
An Affidavit
Barbara C. Moore

detail and then mentioned that Maria was one of Jim Jones' concubines.

I replied with words to the effect that I had chatted with Maria in Guyana and that she was a lovely young woman happily involved in the community there, and furthermore that I knew nothing about that sort of thing and I could not comment.

I again questioned the reliability of those from whom Mr. Lindsay had obtained his stories and he finally said "Thank you." and hung up.

Under penalties of perjury, I declare that the foregoing is a truthful account of my conversation with Gordon Lindsey on August 9, 1978.

August 17, 1978

Barbara C. Moore

Barbara C. Moore

State of Nevada
County of Washoe

On this 17th day of August, 1978, before me, the undersigned, a Notary Public in and for the County of Washoe, State of Nevada, duly commissioned and sworn personally appeared Barbara C. Moore, known to me to be the person whose name is subscribed to the within instrument, and who acknowledged to me that she executed the same freely and voluntarily and for the uses and purposes therein mentioned.

August 17, 1978

Barbara J. Flores
Notary Public

BARRABAR J. FLORES
Notary Public – State of Nevada
Washoe County
My Commission expires Nov. 13, 1983

FF-12-A-53
An Affidavit
John V. Moore

Wednesday, August 9, 1978 at approximately 1:00 p.m.
Godon Lindsey called me. He had called several times between
July 31 and August 3, according to my secretary. I returned
his call late August 3, and called a second time early the
following week. On August 9 he said that he was writing an
article for the National Inquirer, and asked if I were willing
to be interviewed. He said that he would be taping our con-
versation.

Mr. Lindsey sometimes asked questions. At other times
he made statements. Sometimes he misinterpreted what I said
and asked if I agreed. I replied that I would stand by my
words, not his.

Insofar as I am able, I will follow the sequence of the
interview. Since we talked about some issues more than once,
the quotations may be out of chronological order, yet they
are "faithful to the substance of what we said. As I write
this statement I have at hand notes of the interview which
I made within twenty-four hours of the conversation. I will
not be using quotation marks, perhaps with some exceptions,
because I want to communicate the substance of what was said
without implying that I am making verbatim quotations.

"L" will indicate Gordon Lindsey, and "M" will indicate
myself.

L: Identify yourself.
M: I identified myself as pastor of the First United Methodist
   Church of Reno.
L: How long have you known Jim Jones?
M: Eight or nine years.
L: You were in Guyana when? for how long?
M: We were in Guyana in May for one week, four days at the
   Peoples Temple house in Georgetown...
L: In Lamaha Gardens?
M: Yes... and three days in Jonestown.
L: At which airport did you land?
An Affidavit

John Moore

M: I did not understand the question and said "Timexhi."
L: No...Port Kaituma or Matthews Ridge?
M: Port Kaituma...
L: Your pilot's name was _________.
M: I don't know...
L: You flew in a single-engine airplane.
M: I don't recall for sure. (I later checked some photos. The plane had two engines.)
L: You stayed in the guest house...It is off by itself...
      It has a refrigerator...It has mosquito netting over the bed...It's Jim Jones' house, isn't it?
M: That's where we stayed...I don't know if it is Jim Jones' house...I don't understand the reason for such questions?
L: The house is off by itself, isn't it?
M: There are other houses nearby.
L: About how far is it from other houses?
M: About fifty yards.

L: I flew over the project...The people live in huts with corrugated roofs...and there are privies. Thirty or forty people live in each hut.
M: I'd call them houses. They are small...Corrugated roofs were common in Guyana and Trinidad. That's one of the things I noticed in both countries.
L: Well I didn't. (His words clearly gave the impression that he thought corrugated roofs were the exception in that part of the world.)
      You had a privy didn't you. (There were two or three interchanges about privies.
M: There are different kinds of privies. We used an outhouse. They had public or common restrooms which Barbara used upon occasion. I never did. I assume that they had tanks as oor's did....It was very sanitary.

L: What did you eat? With whom did you eat? You ate with a small group, didn't you. Did you eat in the dinning

FF-12-A-57
An Affidavit
John V. Moore

area?
M: We took sack lunches at noon and ate wherever we were...
In the evening we ate with about twenty or thirty people...
The dining area could not accommodate all the people at
one time... I saw people carrying trays from the dining
area.
L: You didn't eat with the people... where they ate.
M: We ate one evening in the entertainment area where people
were gathered for the concert... We had for breakfast pan-
cakes, eggs, juice or fruit, coffee... They have a native
fruit drink, which we also had in Matthews Ridge... We
had chicken one night.
L: Debbie Layton says that the diet is primarily rice.
M: We had rice. I doubt that rice is the principle food
source. It's my impression that they do not produce enough
rice for themselves. They must buy rice. I think that
their diet is more from the foods they grow, such as
casava.
Debbie Layton lived with us when she was a junior in high
school. She went to England the next year. She is the sister of our daughter's former husband. Debbie had prob-
lems when she was with us.
L: Teenage problems.
M: Debbie was a member of our family. I have nothing to
say about Debbie except that Peoples Temple was a stabil-
izing force in her life... Debbie is not as credible a
witness as her mother or husband or brother.
L: Are the others credible?
M: I regard Debbie's mother as very credible.

L: You daughter is Carolyn Layton?
M: Yes.
L: You solemnized her marriage to Prokes?
M: Yes.
L: She was pregnant at the time, wasn't she?
M: I did not talk about Debbie's personal life. I will not...
An Affidavit

John V Moore

talk about my daughter's...I've been a pastor to thousands
of adults...and children...I would not answer questions
of this kind about any of them.

L: You wrote a letter to____ praising Jim Jones.
M: No. I never wrote a letter to anyone praising Jim Jones.
I did write a letter for the church expressing appreciation
for the service ministries of Peoples Temple.

L: How can you speak highly of Peoples Temple when ____ (number)
of "Concerned parents" are so critical of Peoples Temple?

M: I can understand how parents are concerned...We raised our
children to stand on their own feet, to make their own
decisions, and to live with the consequences of their
decisions and actions.

L: Maria Katsaris says that her father had oral and anal
intercourse with her when she was a child. (I felt that
he was implying that Jim Jones was responsible for Maria
making the change.)

M: I don't know anything about that...We saw Maria in Jonestown
and Georgetown. In Georgetown she had complete freedom
to come and go. She could have left as Debbie left.

L: She doesn't have a passport.
M: All she would have to do would be to go to the American
Embassy...

L: Did you see Jon Jon?
M: Yes. (In the course of this interchange I said that Jon
Jon looked like Jim. He responded "O come now!" or words
to that effect. He came back to this issue once or twice
in the course of the interview.

L: Can you understand Tim Stoen and his wife's feelings?
M: I can understand. If my child were kidnapped or taken
away, I would do everything in my power to get my child
back.

L: Would you kidnap the child?
M: I don't know.
L: Would you contemplate it?
An Affidavit
John V Moore

M: It certainly would enter my mind, as would other thoughts.
L: That's contemplating it.
M: (He did not ask if I could understand Jim's position. 
...in the course of the conversation I referred to 
Tim and his wife as divorced. He objected with feeling, 
saying they were not divorced. He charged that I had 
treated Tim and his wife differently than my words about 
confidentiality about personal matters. As best I can 
call, I apologized. He informed me that they were not 
divorced, and said: "People can be separated and not 
divorced, as Debbie Layton?" I responded "Of course."

---

IX. What is your judgment of the medical clinic?
M: I think that it is good. (I had the impression that he 
felt about the clinic as he did about the "huts" and 
"privies" and "corrugated" roofs.)
L: Do you know the doctor, or meet him? Did he finish his 
residency?
M: I don't think that he finished his residency in San 
Francisco, but I don't know.
(I told him that our daughter was a nurse. He asked: 
"What kind?" I replied: "Registered nurse." He asked 
bout the medical supplies. I said that it was my 
impression that they had good medical supplies. Barbara 
commented over my shoulder: "Excellent." I said: "My 
wife says 'excellent.'"

---

L: What is your impression of Jim Jones?
M: Jim Jones is in touch with the pain and suffering of 
people...
L: What about the pain and suffering of parents?
M: There are lots of people in Jonestown who have known 
suffering in our society.
L: What about beatings? people have pictures of 
beaten people.
M: I don't believe the allegations about beatings.
An Affidavit

John V. Moore

L: But pictures don't lie.
M: Pictures can lie.
L: Is Jim Jones a rational man?
M: I think that anyone who can lead 1,000 people from their country to settle in a new country has got it together.
L: I've seen the same thing... in a prison camp in Maylasia.
M: Are you saying that Jonestown is a prison camp?
L: I didn't say that.

---

L: You sound like a policeman.
M: I don't mind sounding like a politician... you sound like a reporter.

---

M: (Lindsey made some reference to Congressman McClosky, quoting him about "bastards" in the context of Peoples Temple. This was when we were talking about the custody issue with Jon Jon. Once when I was expressing my view of parents of grown children, he interrupted to say that he was not interested in them, but the three small children.)

---

L: (He introduced this as his last question, but the conversation continued.)
How do you feel about your daughters?
M: We came home feeling good about your daughters and what they are doing.

---

L: You will be extensively quoted.
M: (I asked if he would like to talk with my wife. He said that he would. Our conversation had lasted more than an hour. I gave the phone to my wife.)

FF-D-A-61
An Affidavit
John V Moore

Under penalties of perjury, I declare that the foregoing is a truthful account of my conversation with Gordon Lindsey on August 9, 1978.

August 17, 1978
John V Moore

State of Nevada ss:
County of Washoe

On this 17th day of August, 1978, before me, the undersigned, a Notary Public in and for the County of Washoe, State of Nevada, duly commissioned and sworn, personally appeared John V Moore, known to me to be the person whose name is subscribed to the within instrument, and who acknowledged to me that she executed the same freely and voluntarily and for the uses and purposes therein mentioned.

August 17, 1978

[Signature]
Notary Public

[Seal]
Barbara J. Flores
Notary Public - State of Nevada
Washoe County
My Commission expires Nov. 13, 1981

FF-12-A-62
An Affidavit

John V Moore

Friday, August 11, at approximately 2:45 p.m., Barbara called me to say that Tim Stoen was on the phone. I think that he or she said the call was from San Francisco. It was my day off, and the call came to my home.

I made some notes following the conversation, and have them at hand as I write.

The man on the phone introduced himself as Tim Stoen. His voice was moderate.

Tim said that he was calling to urge me to speak out against Jim Jones. I replied that I did not understand him... that he had been 100% for Jim, and now he was 100% against Jim.

He said that Jim is power hungry. He said that if I did not speak out, our daughters and our grandson would be hurt.

I said that I had known for years that people would be hurt before this matter came to an end. I was saying that his saying that people would be hurt came as no surprise to me. I had anticipated it.

He said that the door would always be open, implying that I could change my mind any time and speak out against Jim Jones.

He may have said "Thank you," and hung up.

Under penalties of perjury, I declare that the foregoing is a truthful account of my conversation with Tim Stoen on August 11, 1978.

August 17, 1978

John V Moore

FF-12-A-54
An Affidavit

John V Moore

State of Nevada ss:
Country of Washoe

On this 17th day of August, 1978, before me, the undersigned, a Notary Public in and for the County of Washoe, State of Nevada, dully commissioned and sworn, personally appeared John V Moore, known to me to be the person whose name is subscribed to the within instrument, and who acknowledged to me that he executed the same freely and voluntarily and for the uses and purposes therein mentioned.

August 17, 1978

[Signature]

Notary Public

BARBARA J. FLORES
Notary Public - State of Nevada
Washoe County
My Commission expires Nov. 13, 1981
ROUGH OF GENE'S AFFIDAVIT

As I best recall now, the first time that I attended People's Temple church, which was in January of 1972, at that time, having been a licensed attorney of law in California for some eleven years, I was employed by the county of Shasta as the Deputy County Counsel. Some of the first persons I met upon going to the church were Tim and Grace Stoen. Timothy introduced himself to me as the Chairman of the Board and the principal legal counsel for the People Temple, and also an assistant District Attorney for the County of Mendocino, in charge of civil matters—a position roughly equivalent to the one that I held in Shasta County at the time. Subsequently until the summer of 1972 I continued to live and work in Shasta County and attended the church frequently. One of the persons whom I dealt with more than any other was Tim Stoen. He functioned as the chief legal counsel for the church, and I worked as his assistant, principally doing free legal work for various indigent persons as a result of the church legal services program. During the summer of 1972 I moved to Mendocino County and became affiliated with the church on a voluntary, non-plaid, full time basis, having charge of the legal services program. My relationship continued to be one of an assistant to Tim Stoen, who acted as chief legal advisor for the church. This relationship continued until approximately the 30th day of December, 1972 when I left for Guyana, South America to work in the church's agricultural project. I remained in Guyana, S.A. until, as I recall now, until the end of August 1975. During that period of time Tim Stoen was the sole legal counsel for the church, taking care of all matters, including matters relating to the legal services program. On my return to the U.S. I again began to serve as counsel for the church, and worked in that position with Tim until sometime in the late Spring, early Summer of 1977, when he appeared to have severed his connection with the church.

During the time that I worked with Tim beginning in 1972, he handled many real estate transactions for the church, including the purchase of real properties in Mendocino County, as in Francisco, and Los Angeles. He organized and set up bank accounts for the church and was personally responsible for handling church funds and, in addition, funds of some members of the church in an individual capacity. He wrote several revisions of the Articles of Incorporation, and together with myself did a complete revision of the By-Laws of the Church encompassing a reorganization of the entire church structure. He continuously acted as the counsel for the church and representative of the church with the denominational organization of the Disciples of Christ, which denomination P.T. is a member. In this regard he contacted attorneys for the Disciples of Christ organization, wrote numerous letters, attended conferences, and in other ways represented the church as an attorney. During the course of my experience with Tim there were several lawsuits in which the church was involved. I recall one rather lengthy suit which involved a real property dispute with Tim solely handled for the church. And another lawsuit in Mendocino County which he also handled. (HAVE TO GET NAMES OF SUITS HERE.) As a part of the church activities there was a so-called governmental, or organizational meeting of some principal members of the church, at least once every two weeks. In addition to more formal Board meetings which usually ratified the activities that were discussed informally in these assemblies. They continued from sometime in the early Spring of 1973 through, roughly June of 1977. Tim attended all of those meetings regularly, and in each meeting gave legal advice concerning matters that were broached that had legal implications. In this way he became intimately familiar with all affairs, corporate, financial, religious and otherwise of the church structure. It is difficult to imagine any other person in the entire organization of this large church with (then had some 20,000 members, maintained three independent church structures with three independent congregations, maintained a fleet of eleven Greyhound buses which it serviced itself, regularly moved that caravan all over California and annually all over the U.S., that had income income a sum of several hundred thousand dollars yearly), very difficult to imagine a person who was more intimately familiar with the affairs of the church than Timothy Stoen. He served as the chairman of the Board of Directors of the church for a number of years, and gave the Board legal advice.
He wrote numerous letters to various persons with respect to legal activities of the church, he filed tax returns with the State of California and tax declarations with several counties in the State assigning them as the attorney for P.E. church. (NOTE: THOSE should be available in 'endoclineo, possibly in SE and LA as well.')

Amongst other things he gave legal advice concerning the acceptance of donations from members. From time to time, members of the church donated large donations to the church, including donations of real properties. Among others was the donation by the Medlocks, of two pieces of property in the County of Los Angeles. At the time that the Medlocks were first contemplating making these gifts, the matter was discussed in great detail with Tim in his legal capacity because, especially Habel Medlock being an extremely ambivalent about making the gift. He always took the position that he was very very anxious to do that, he ad no further use for the property, and he wanted it to go where it would do some good. But his wife, Mabel was always extremely ambivalent. As a result there were discussions concerning the implication of the gift, its revocability etc. Tim gave legal advice to the Board of Trustees, not only concerning the acceptance of the gift, but also recommending that they do accept. But also in terms of the kind of documentation that he felt would be appropriate. He gave legal advice specifically. As the transaction continued and Habel Medlock -- through the matter she did in fact did execute a number of documents effecting a transfer of title to the church -- continued to be ambivalent about the transaction, Tim was consulted a number of times concerning how the transaction should be handled, whether the gift in effect should be accepted, whether the property should be reconveyed, and so on. He was and is intimately familiar with all of the aspects of the transaction. During 1973, the church congregated to Los Angeles where the Medlocks resided at least once a month and often twice a month, and would therein as well as in hundreds and hundreds of persons who he counselled over periods of time, in some instances with respect to transactions that involved the church.

As a result of participating in the church legal services program and counselling these numerous people he became intimately aware of the lives and activities of hundreds of persons.

Tim was especially close to persons who had more intimate organizational connections with the church. An example is Maria Kataaris. In my presence, Maria spoke to Tim several times concerning her concern about her father, her concern that he might attempt to get a conservatorship over her. These concerns were especially voiced during the period of the so-called "Moonie" cases in which conservatorships were being imposed on Maria in both San Francisco and Alameda counties, and he consulted with her several times concerning this and concerning her relationship with her father in my presence. He also discussed the matter with me and several other persons connected with legal affairs in the church.

During the latter part of 1975, and 1976, into early 1977, there was a law office established on the premises of the church in S.F. There were a number of persons who worked together in this office, handling church business and also handling clients affairs as part of the legal services program. Among others were myself, June Crym, "Arriet Tropp" who was then a law student, Bea Ortrot who was a legal secretary, and several others. Weekly meetings were held which were called "Law Office Meetings". Tim attended practically all of those meetings. At those times we discussed a regular agenda of church business and clients affairs. Tim participated in these discussions and drafted documents, dealt with transactions, worked with cases as an attorney for the church and as an attorney for a number of members of the church.

The last time I recall seeing Tim Stoen was in April of 1977 in Georgetown, Guyana where he was at that time located working with church activities and doing legal work for the church in Georgetown with respect to the church project. I went down for a few days to meet him. There was a meeting which continued for three or four days at which time the whole Kataaris case -- Maria's situation, her situation with her father, her concern with the church proceeding that she felt her father might try to place on her, the sexual problem she had with her father, the possibility of using that information in the event that he should appear to unduly interfere in her life. These were thoroughly discussed, and Tim in fact advised...
on that occasion that her relationship with her father, and the problems she had with him, especially of a sexual nature, be disclosed in the event that he would insist on seeing her, meeting her against her wishes and doing the sorts of things that would ultimately put pressure on her and force her to live according to his wishes and views. On that occasion Tim advised, as he had advised on previous occasions that she leave the United States, go to Guyana, and remain in Guyana, in order to avoid conservatorship. He stated that he knew Mr. "Katsaris well, having been a resident of Mendocino County and that part of his RATIONALE FOR advising this was the background and understanding he had of Steve Katsaris and Steve Katsaris's character and personality.

During all of the time that I knew Tim he was an extremely ardent and energetic member of the church. He was very much devoted to its beliefs and its principles and to its pastor, REV. Moses W. Jones. It is impossible for me to conceive a situation where an attorney has been more involved in or knowledgeable of the total affairs of his client than was was Timothy Stoan with the Peoples Temple of the Disciples of Christ, a California Corporation.

ADDITIONS TO AFFIDAVIT: During all the time that I knew Tim he spent between 20 and 40 hours a week on PT business and on the business of the members under the legal services program.

( NOTE: TOS secretary in Uklah-- Mary something I think, used to do PT work for Tim on his job. I don't know where she's at these days, but maybe she could be looked up.)

During the time he was with PT Tim was a very respected member of the Bar. He wrote hundreds of legal memos, many hundreds of letters, copies of which are in our files (I HOPE) and will be presented in our case and he must know beyond the shadow of any doubt that in fact he had, and continues to have confidential information concerning all of the affairs of the PT and its hard to understand how an attorney of his intelligence would permit himself to do the things in violation of the Canons of Ethics and in violation of the Law of the State of California that he has done. The only explanation that I have for his conduct in this regard is that he became so irrationally incensed over the custody matter of J.V. Stoan that he permitted himself to do things that in a more rational frame of mind he never would have done. I think its pity. Its too bad to see him degenerate in this way.
Looking over the answer, I want to make a couple of comments. First of all the only defenses he raises are "unclean hands" besides some general denials. Now, I don't have a law library here, but one thing I remember about the unclean hands doctrine is that the transaction that you raise the defense in has to be the same transaction that the plaintiff is dealing with. That is to say, [illegible] the defendant has to say the plaintiff acted poorly with respect to the transactions that are the subject of the complaint. Steen vs. Stoen and the court order in the case with respect to John Stoen is not a subject matter of the complaint and so the unclean hands doctrine does not apply. The only reason John Stoen is included in the complaint is to establish a motive and establish malice, but it is not the same transaction or series of transactions—there is no allegation that Dam represented any member of the church in Steen v. Stoen, and therefore the first defense of unclean hands should be struck as not being relevant.

The second one "Unclean and perjury in the complaint" I have a hunch that unclean hands doesn't apply here, because the doctrine applies to the subject matter of the lawsuit, and not the way the lawsuit is framed, or allegedly framed.

The third defense—suppression of evidence. Same as the second one, and furthermore we haven't suppressed any evidence in that we can always send it back and let her talk.

The Fourth defense—abuse of judicial process. Not an unclean hands doctrine. I think the biggest problem that he's raised with these things has to do with Charles reaction to them, and so I want to examine them from that point of view.

The first comment I want to make relates to page 2, lines 22 and those following is that the court never obtained any jurisdiction over Rev. Jim "ones and the fact that the court might have made an order is really irrelevant, I don't know whether it appears in the court record or not but I remember somebody told me that when counsel asked for a new directing Jones to return to Steen the judge said, well it seems to me like it's a waste of time because he hasn't been served, and he's out of the jurisdiction, but if you want me to do it, I'll do it. The point that we need to make here is that he's dealing with that as if it were a contempt but it can't be because the court had no jurisdiction over him. There is an allegation that plaintiff PT is the alter ego of Jim Jones, but this is something that I don't know how they're going to go about proving, that a very large corp is the alter ego of an individual. Furthermore I don't know how the hell they can establish that the plaintiff, which id a California corporation is holding anybody in Guyana—since the plaintiff does not exist in Guyana. I think that point ought to be brought home—there is a separate Guyanese corporation under Guyanese law, and [illegible] has nothing to do with PT calif which at this point simply funds the Guyanese operation. No more, no less. I would also like to point out that conclusions are to be struck from responsive pleadings that relate to a preliminary injunction. Looking at page three, lines 11-13, is nothing but a conclusory statement—it says nothing specifically that they have done. It can't in point of fact, because they haven't done anything.

Second defense—boxing of page four and five. We should take both positions: [illegible] detector test. We should say its inadmissible, but is admissible on behalf of the defendant then its admissible on behalf of the plaintiff as well, and we should [illegible] submit our copy of Maria's lie detector test. And give the court either the choice of accepting both or accepting neither.

As far as the radio business: [illegible] Whethr or not it was a violation of FCC rules has not a thing to do with this lawsuit.

"Larry should know that on paragraph d on page 3: That happened was—first of all the they weren't stories. They asked me what happened with "aria" Tim regarding her father. I told them what I had in fact gotten from "aria" who was then in Georgetown. They came back with, I'm not complete enough, and I came back with that all we can remember seemed to be. I went back to Maria and asked her specific questions, asked her to go over it and see if she could remember anything else. She came back with probably some additional details and I went back and relayed that over the radio. That is what happened—there was no "inconsistency", just clarification of events that occurred over a year ago. [illegible] SARAH}
The thing that is of some concern is that the main plaintiff in the suit is PT, and we are mainly concerned with whether having been chief counsel for PT over the years, now acting -- obviously using confidential information against PT. And it's true that it was decided that Carol Stahl sign the complaint because she is the President of the Corporation, and that's the reason that it was.

As far as approving any "version" ending up in paragraph six of the complaint, Gene says he didn't know a goddamn thing about it, because I had no idea what "version" may have been used. Because in fact all I know is what I remember of several conversations I had a couple of conversations that I was with in SF sometime in 1975 and the meeting of April 1977-- wherein I remember very very clearly discussing with him Maria's case and him giving legal advice concerning it.

Garry should know that this-- paragraph e, age 5-- there was no "version"! What was decided was not a lot of people giving "arrary" info, people who were not at all versed in legal matters, and couldn't separate relevant from irrelevant info, it would be better not to confuse things, since conducting legal matters at a distance of 5,000 miles isn't the easiest test indicating the first place, and isn't helped by miscommunications and confusion. So we decided that Gene and Sandy would be the best to give Garry his info that he needs, along with June e, since Jean Brown wasn't having the best success in sorting out what was and what was not important.

Carol Stahl: Since the principal plaintiff was PT the logical person to verify was Carol Stahl--President of the Corp. When we're talking about what Carol Stahl may or may not have been knowledgeable to, let us remember that Carol Stahl was a member of PT from about 1968.

One of the oldest members of PT -- one of the first in California. Has been in the center of the "smile organization for years and years" and years, intimately connected with Selma and certainly enough connected with Temple organization and activity to know that although she may not have been personally acquainted with Max every last thing that was in that complaint, she knew enough about Maria's career and other matters to know that the essence of the complaint and all the basic allegations of that complaint and basic moving facts were true. And she was competent to do that, although she may not have known every single last detail. I want to make a point here on page six-- the "because she was expendable to operations in SF and could be shipped to Guyana". Max Something Infat was said to the effect that Carol had not seen her daughter in over a year, and her daughter was in fact sick at the time, but more important she hasn't seen her in a long time, and Carol, as a qualified teacher who's contract was up, who would not be needed in the States right away-- it seemed logical for her to come down to see her kid and help in the school. We have a very large school here-- fully accredited by Guyana-- and we needed more teachers, and she is a highly qualified certificated teacher.

Page six, paragraph H. The "version" ending up in so and so... its a bunch of conclusory stuff that needs to be struck. We said things that we knew to be true-- the lie detector test should be attached, probably to Maria's affidavit, and indicating that Gene's Jones etc. had seen the lie detector test and as far as we were concerned Maria's story was true and correct. This is very important because it goes to malice. "Because having good reason to believe her story was correct and it was easy to believe and understand"-- from what Maria told us she acts he did he did while he was drunk and we could understand from that he might very well pass a lie detector test because he might not remember his activity... I think this much detail is important because it goes to stas of mind which is part of unclean hands... We believed her story to be true because/ we had seen a lie detector test indicating that what she was saying was true, and 2) because she told us her dad did these things when he was drunk, and so in fact, we want the lie detector test to go in with our affidavit, contravening Page 6, paragraph H -- not only saying we believe it to be true but we have very good reasons to believe it to be true and that what POS is saying is false and maliciously false. Furthermore, we'd asked Maria these same questions over a period of better than a year and a half and she'd given us consistent story over this period of time.

For now with respect to this specific "story" on consolidation, if we want to we can point Max out that the only thing that had to do with specifics
had to do with trying to pin down the exact dates when some of those conversations took place which is very difficult to do and will be because we didn't document them at the time, and secondly that the discussions with respect to any attorney had to do with a suggestion that we file a motion to have all these law suits consolidated under the consolidator provisions of the code of civil procedure because Gerry was strung out having to defend them all up and down and because we felt that there were common issues of fact and law and it would be cheaper and more convenient to handle them in one suit. The rationale theorize for this is all in their heads. Bullshit. If we can get all these things in there especially the lie detector test - its going to be difficult for them - and I think that the lie detector test sexx result of those allegations will be admissible to prove our motivation (read and with to be true before we filed against TOSS. We believed it before, but before we went ahead and I led we wanted to be sure so she took a lie detector test, and based on the results of that document we decided to go ahead and file. We felt that although we'd always true our substantive feeling for her as a long time friend and co-worker wasn't sufficient and there should be something objective done to substantiate the thing before we actually decided to file. So we went ahead and did it."

As far as the third defense unclean hands -

First of all, all these allegations filed on information and belief are a nullity under California law. Furthermore I think we should point out that nobody has asked for any evidence from her, and their now going to be in a position to complain until such time as discovery has been denied and it hasn't. She can be back in the Stae's in 48 hours with a ticket. We think that the reason that all this is thrown in here is to make Charles angry and upset, with us. A divisive tactic.

GENE WAITS TO PUT IN HIS AFFIDAVIT THAT HE HAS NO RECOLLECTION OF DISAPPROVING OF HIS TESTIFYING UNDER OATH (CAROL) Eadethat he thinks she contedito anything for which she has first hand knowledge.

FOURTH DEFENSE, Hedlock and Cobb suits. Gene doesn't know a fucking thing about the Cobb suit. But he knows a considerable bit about the Hedlock case because he discussed the Hedlock case with Stoen. We discussed it in our law office meetings on a number of occasions. I consulted with him in the Los Angeles church concerning the Hedockey case. I knew for a fact that he consulted with the Hedlock directly about that, and that he discussed their case with Rev. Jones. I was present in a group discussion of the Hedlocks. So I have excellent first hand knowledge of his participation with the church in that very transaction, matrix as legal counsel for the church (TOSS)

As a matter of fact, this information and belief stuff the three defenses and all the allegations - TOSS known as well as we do that information set forth on information and belief in the pleadings with respect to an injunction matter are a nullity. Therefore there is only one reason that TOSS put all this stuff in here and that is because he wanted it available for media use, putting it in position where we could not sue for defamation. And the proof of this is that every single time that he has filed a complaint against us in any one of these proceedings it has been immediately followed by articles in newspapers. Big sleazy articles in newspapers. Therefore the motivation behind this is not obvious as to who would be doing what. We are more inclined to say that the defendants in using this answer in a smear way because he has included material that is not admissible, he has included material that he knows is a nullity and we weren't included for the purpose of the lawsuit because they are not receivable by the court and TOSS knows that. The purpose of including them was to make it available for publicity purposes.
THE POINTS AND AUTHORITIES

1. Page 2, pp 1-- unleash hands because aiding and abetting disobedience of
    Calif chart order. Nothing in complaint or declarations that indicate
    how thats being done. A statement to that effect in the points and
    authorities is meaningless.

    Perjury in the verified complaint-- well, that has to be proven. But one legal
    point is that conduct in the proceedings of litigation is something entirely
    different than the transaction itself and it is the transaction that we
    are talking about rel. unclean hands. As a matter of fact, it appears to
    me that the whole answer in the vitriolic and inflammatory way its written
    lends itself more to publicity than it does towards a judicially responsive
    pleading because obviously these things are all subject to notions to
    strike-- which should be made.

    Suppression of evidence-- again, a ridiculous argument-- since they haven't
    asked her for anything-- how do they know?

    Abuse of judicial process--

    General nature of complaint-- they do have a point. complaint is not
    specific enough-- needs to be remedied with specific affidavits before it
goes to a hearing.

    We will come up with things specifically on "edlocks and Cobb,

    We need to remember remedy this when Charles gets here. Specific affidavits.

    Incidentally, the PWA talks about all kinds of crap that isn't under oath--
    diversions, threats etc. and even if it were, I don't know that lies
    its at all relevant.

    I think we need to add a declaration from Maria, however I would like to
    point out that she is not the only person who could know what she told Stoen. I can
    remember some conversations where I was present. (Gene)

    I don't know what the problem with producing Maria is-- nobody has
    asked for her. Its ridiculous.

    The allocation that the case is a "shame, look, the basic nest of the
    case is that Stoen acted as our attorney. We can prove that with
    document and affidavits beyond a shadow of a doubt. That he had specific
    knowledge concerning all phases of the corporation including its
    asset structure etc. The fact of the matter is that the court can take judic
    knowledge that he is acting as attorney in a whole bunch of cases which
    are adverse to the Temple. We've got a prima facie case. It has to be
    dealt with on that basis.

    Freedom of speech and rights to counsel-- Bulletin. No freedom
    of speech where its limited by a license, and there is very clear law to the
    effect. Traditionally lawyers have had restrictions placed on them, and
    to the extent that there is arguing that the whole code with respect to limitations
    unless TOS is arguing that the whole code with respect to limitations-- which is
    on any confidentiality are violations of first amendment-- which is
    pretty hard to believe.

    The declarations of Kateris, Cobb and Medlock are irrelevant. It really
    doesn't make any difference because if he is violating this attorney-client
    relationship with the church then he is, and he is not entitled to proceed
    relationship with the church then he is, and he is not entitled to proceed
    regardless of their feeling on the matter. After all Medlocks saying

    "Cobb Suit" the fact is that for years years Cobb has been

    He was going to attack the church, the facts is that for years Cobb has been

    doing all kinds of nasty things to us-- badmouthing us etc. and TOS knew the
    doing all kinds of nasty things to us-- badmouthing us etc. and TOS knew the

    whole background and so even though TOS may be alleging that the "unlawful"
    whole background and so even though TOS may be alleging that the "unlawful"

    Medlock is the same thing. With respect to the Medlocks-- he participated
    in it, because the thing started a very long time back, but on
    page 7, paragraph 14-- we do need specific declarations to remedy the
    generality of the complaint.

    Page 7, line 15-- several of us knew because we were there at the time.
    Not just Maria. We were all there in basically a law office situation
    where that was discussed.

    All these statements where TOS says " if she were called to testify and I
    did so truthfully, she would testify etc. " are subject to a notion to strike.
    None of it is admissible because it is not a statement of fact. It simply
    none of it is admissible. It is not admissible because it is not a statement of fact. It simply
    is conjecture about what somebody might say. Not evidentiary. In a hearing
    as to what somebody might say. Not evidentiary. In a hearing
    on a preliminary injunction based on declaratory and declarations in the
    on a preliminary injunction based on declarations in the
    declarations that would apply if the person were present in
    declarations that would apply if the person were present in
court and speaking. This would not be evidentiary if Tim were called in a witness box. Just conjecture. Should be struck.

But just as a factual thing: Maria doesn't make the claim that she talked to TOS regarding her father & conservatorships after Feb. 1977, on the contrary she says it was the previous fall: Fall of 1976. Also, no one disputes that she was in the US in the Spring of 1977. Nobody ever said anything about her being in that meeting in April of 1977, but that she was discussed there—her situation—and he gave advice regarding it.

Paragraph 15: re: John. There are several things we should say about that.
We ought to get a half a dozen affidavits to the effect that TOS said on numerous occasions that John was Jim's kid, not his, which he did regularly. Stated the document is false & spurious that simply is not so. Although we cannot testify that we were in the bedroom, we'll take TOS's word for it, and Crass's as well, LMN that they constantly told us that John wasn't his child. As a matter of fact, TOS told Gene that he and his wife had no sexual relationship during the period of John's conception.

Page 9, paragraph 17: Not relevant to any of the issues in the case. However in respect to 20's returning in ten to six weeks that's hard to imagine in that when he left he didn't notify anybody that he was leaving now where he was going including by the way, Jhn. XXXXXXX
As a matter of fact, for a period—maybe a few months, the organization had no idea of his whereabouts whatsoever. If that was his intention then he certainly managed to keep it to himself—very conveniently.

Line 14: page 10: Long dissertation regarding mind-programming. Don't see how this is relevant—his belief or lack of belief is not evidentiary. What is relevant is where he points out in page 10, lines 25–26, his true motivation for doing all this is—what is, simply, that he wishes to obtain John Victor. That really is his motivation, and the reason for his abusing his relationship with John Victor as an attorney is because he is so incensed over the John Victor issue.

We ought to also point out that the matter of John is presently being litigated by all the parties in the courts of Guyana, and it's very difficult to see how on earth he thinks he can influence those proceedings by his activities in the U.S. So it is pure vindictiveness. XXXXXXX
An example of his vindictiveness is that he attached the entire "Inside FT" story—all of which is hearsay and not admissible to the declaration. In addition attached to it an unsigned, typewritten letter addressed to "Jim" which obviously has no foundation attached to it. Because there is no way of attaching a foundation to it—all of which is specifically intended to be as prejudicial as it could possibly be—totally non-evidentiary. It really shows the level of malice this guy has. If we want to use Tim methodology, I think if Pat笑了笑 were asked to testify, he would testify that in wrote all the documents and he simply permitted them to go in with him as atty-of-record.

Gene says—he read all these documents, worked with TOS as lawyer for four or five years and recognizes beyond a shadow of a doubt that it is all TOS's style.

Finally, it is true that people have a right to hire an atty of their choice the fact remains—why would all these people be so anxious to have Tim if it were not for the fact that he has this tremendous background & experience of PT and a lot of info they can use.
I, Joyce Ann Parke, being duly sworn, declare:

From 1966-1970, the only boyfriend I had during that period of time. At various times in our relationship, he would frequently punch me in the breasts and stomach. He held me down as he did this. He would shout at me about being white. He said that I was his white bitch and he would teach me how to treat a man. He frequently alluded to this. He was white. I was the only responsible for all the horrible acts and unfortunate events that happened in my life. Whenever he got into trouble—whether it was related to race or not—he blamed me and never forgot to mention that it was because I was white. He was engaged in secretly tormenting me. He sometimes took out his hunting knife and held it to my throat saying this is what he was going to do to the fascists. Later, after the threats, he would hit me on my neck and breasts causing great pain. In the late 1960s, I had to have an operation on my abdomen. While I was in the hospital, he took my car without permission (as he frequently did) and left town for several days. He also stole money out of my purse. Although he had been going together for over six months, he never came to see me while I was hospitalized. After the operation I told him it would be unlikely that I could ever have children. When he heard this, he was enraged. He called me a woman name and similar names indicating how terrible it was that I couldn't have children. I was upset so badly that I became physically ill for several days thereafter. He often walked around the house with his shorts off, sexually excited. He would sometimes run after me. On several occasions he tried to rape me. One time in particular I remember well. During one entire day, I had gone to bed early. He came in my room in the middle of the night. He stripped off his clothes. Jamped on top of me in the bed. I panicked. He sent me to the floor and told him to get out. He hit me a number of times in rapid succession. I screamed. He pointed that my parents would hear me and finally he left. At the time, it was said he had never met such a weirdo like me.

Occasionally he asked me to accompany him on hikes. On one occasion he forced me to climb down a steep hill. When I got down the hill, he refused to give me a rope to get back up with. He seemed to take pleasure in seeing me helpless at the bottom of the hill. Sometimes he made me go for hours without any water during these hikes.

He pictured himself as a revolutionary. He threatened to blow up the White House. He also mentioned several bridges in the Mandalcro County area as well as a number of people's houses that were targeted for demolition by him.

During the time I was going with Joe Cobb, I was 20-24 years old. By then end of the relationship, my concept of myself was so completely devastated that I withdrew almost totally into myself and ignored family, friends, and society at large.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,

Joyce Ann Parke

Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Witnessed:

[Signature]

Dated July 29, 1970

[Signature]
I, Clara I. Johnson, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1975, Nebel Medlock and Uada Medlock, my aunt and uncle, were involved in an automobile accident. Shortly after the accident, both my aunt and uncle said that upon examination by Dr. Davis, they had been told to wear neck braces. I noticed that Nebel and Uada Medlock wore their neck braces only under certain circumstances. They wore the braces whenever they were in public, but removed them as soon as they returned home. The doctors did not force the braces in the presence of family members. When asked about the braces, they told me that neither of them had received an injury to the neck but that they were going to get all they could get and the insurance company wouldn't miss it.

In 1977, Nebel Medlock informed me that she and her husband had received a settlement of approximately $3,000. I do not know the sum that was originally settled on before medical and legal fees were subtracted. To my knowledge, neither Nebel nor Uada Medlock claimed any injuries other than neck injuries. I can only conclude that since they wore the braces only when they expected to be seen in public places, and given the questionable circumstances of such usage, the injury may have been claimed nefariously.

Subscribed to and sworn by me:

[Signature]

Dated: July 29, 1978

Witnessed:

[Signature]
I, Sharon S. Cobb, being duly sworn declare:

In 1971, I married Jin Cobb. The marriage lasted approximately one year. During that time he displayed sexual patterns that were very disturbing to me. One occasion that I remember caused me great anguish. He forced himself into the bathroom and insisted on changing my tampon. First he made me lie down. Then he threatened me with violence if I didn’t cooperate. He pulled the tampon out, put another one in and then proceeded to wipe the vaginal area.

On another occasion he wanted to have sex. At the time I was not interested. Nevertheless, he held me down and raped me. I told him repeatedly no—I didn’t want it—but he continued.

He also was interested in methods of torture which included torture to bring on sexual pleasure for him. On one occasion, in order to get me to do what he wanted, he left the room for several minutes. When he came back, he had three knives with him. He held one in his hand and placed the other two within arm’s reach by the bed. I was terrified. He then strapped me to the bed and threatened to cut off both my nipples if I didn’t let him perform as he wanted. His strange sexual desires got worse as time went on. When I refused to have anything to do with him anymore, he left me after about one year of marriage.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,

[Signature]

a Commissioner of Oaths for the Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

[Signature]

Dated: July 32, 1973

Witnessed:

[Signature]

Sharon S. Cobb
I, the undersigned, am the mother of the (male/female) child born on ________ 1978.

I hereby consent to give custody of the child to Mr. Timothy Jones and Sandra Jones (husband and wife), to raise under the guidance of People's Temple at its Agricultural Project in W.W.O., Guyana. I know the child will get excellent medical care and a sound education and learn to be a loyal citizen of Guyana. I acknowledge that Mr. and Mrs. Timothy Jones will make whatever decisions necessary to ensure the health and well-being of the child until it reaches the age of majority.

Signed in the presence of:

x Evelyn D'Atto

x Person, next friend, Demonee's address

x Natural mother description

FF-12-A-74
I, the undersigned, am the natural mother of a (male/female) child born on _______ 1978. I hereby consent for the child to be placed in the custody of MRS. PATRICIA CARTER, ________, and/or __________, to be raised under the guidance and structure of the People's Temple, at its Agricultural Project in the town of Guyana. I would like the child to be raised there because I know it will get excellent medical care, a sound education, and learn to be a loyal citizen of Guyana. I hereby request that those taking custody of the child make whatever decisions necessary to insure the health and well-being until the child reaches the age of majority.

X Evelyn De Matteo

Signed in the presence of:

X Sandra Jones

X Ben Steel, East Point Daniel

(address)

(mother)

(description)

FF-12-A-74
I, the undersigned, resident of Guyana, being the mother of the child born on ________, hereby state that I understand the nature and effect the adoption order for which application is made, and that in particular I understand that the effect of the order will be permanently to deprive me of my parental rights and I hereby consent to the making of an adoption order in favour of the applicant.

In witness whereof I have signed this consent on the ________ day of ________, 1975.

[Signature]
Evelyn DeMello

Address
Dr. Hope, East Beach, Paramaribo

Witness

[Signature]
Sandra Jones

Signed in the presence of:

FF-124-75
I, the undersigned, am the mother of __________, born on ______ 1978 at People Temple Agricultural Project. I hereby relinquish custody of said __________ to representatives of said project to be given to a couple to rear until the age of majority. I understand and agree that I shall have no further contact with said __________ for the welfare. Dated: 17/7 Feb. 1978.

X Evelyn De Matteo.

Signed in the presence of: 

X (Br. De Matteo, East Coast Pm.)

Address: 

FF-12-A-76
Port Kaituma North West District
Republic of Guyana
South America

I, Carolyn London, duly sworn, declare:

I was in the North West District of Guyana by my own free will and here communicated with my mother by international phone network on or about July 24 or 25, 1977. She said she was not ill. The call can be verified by my mother's phone bill. She accepted a collect call from somewhere in Ohio from a series (I'm) operator. I was in Philadelphia on July 24th, 1977.

I understand that something is wrong with me. Someone called protein or by my brother to pay my mother was ill and could be dying. I picked up an airplane ticket sent for me, thinking to

My mother passed away on July 25th. The State Department sent its representative to our settlement. In time, having no information for my colleagues the representative took me aside and asked if I was being held here against my will. He asked to see my passport and when we were finished he said he understood my situation. It was common for parents to use the State Department the way:

In addition, I was going to get a passport called by my brother in California on July 22nd or 23rd to tell him I was coming to the United and that I would contact my mother by mail.

FF-12-A-77
Georgetown) ss. 

Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit of/

I, Carol Kerns, being duly sworn, declare:

I used to visit next door to Birdie Harable's licensed care home on Seaford St., where the front door faced Oak St. Birdie used to show me her freezer full of meat and food braging to me that they were never empty. She was always cooking plenty of food. She was obviously lying when she said Peoples Temple took her money and wouldn't take her home enough to eat. I have seen her drunk on one or two occasions that I remember specifically. Her husband was staying with her in the little house off of the big house. Birdie used to stay out there with him away from the patients who had no means of communicating with her if anything went wrong. She was drunk at one time and was screaming and shouting real loud outside of her back door at her husband. She used to drive to the store leaving the patients on their own. She yelled at them and insulted them frequently.

Carol Kerns
Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

[Signature]

[Name]

Commissioner of Guyana, Sec'y Amer

FF-12-A-79
Georgetown), ss.                                    Affidavit of
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)                      

I, Anita Kelley, being duly sworn, declare:

Beatrice Lawson - Atty at Law - Los Angeles - Beatrice is a cousin of mine who works for a law firm in Los Angeles, California. I was visiting in her home one night in the Spring of 1977 when I saw the remains of a half-smoked marijuana cigarette lying on her end table in the living room. This was also witnessed by Lee Ingram and Gene Chaikin.

Elsie Victoria Moore - LVM - is my natural sister. She used to have a "massage parlor" in Indianapolis, Indiana, which was raided by the police and she was arrested because she and her employees were giving sexual favors to the customers.

Faith Rice, LWM - I was acquainted with Faith during the time I was dating my former husband. Faith used to offer us condoms and encourage us to have sex. This was early in our relationship.

Jim Cobb - He organized groups of young people between the years 1968-1971 and taught classes and tactics in guerilla warfare and violent revolution. He constantly promoted the idea of a violent overthrow of the government. One day, Jim had spent the night as a house guest in our home, and he got into my bed uninvited and tried to have sex with me although he did not succeed.

Anita C. Kelley
Dated July 29, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-79
Anita Kelly
Dated July 26th, 1977

Witnessed:

[Signature]

[Signature]

FF-12-A-81
Georgetown Cooperative Republic of Guyana) SS Affidavit of
Anita Kelley

I, Anita Kelley, being duly sworn, declare:

1. Deanna Mertle stated that she was sexually attracted
to Sandy Rosynko, a minor.

2. One night, Deanna Mertle called Peoples Temple in San
Francisco and stated that there were certain children in her
home that she no longer wanted there, and she brought them to
the Temple -- clothes and all -- and left without speaking to
anyone about the care or welfare of these children. Among the
children she dropped off were three of her own: Linda Faye
Mertle, Steve Mertle, and Eddie Mertle. Deanna kept three
children at home: Sandy Rosynko, Diana Mertle, and Lillie
Victor, a black teenager whom Deanna kept out of school at
the 11th grade level and made her stay home and do the house-
work and watch the youngest child, Daphene Mertle. Lillie
expressed resentment later to me about this because the
white children in the home were allowed to go to school, while
she was deprived of her education and made to serve the others.
Lillie later left the Mertle household on her own after she
became 18 years old.

3. Linda Mertle reported tome that she observed her dad,
Elmer Mertle, having a sexual affair with Sandy Rosynko, who
was a minor.

4. Mike Kelley constantly used drugs -- anything he could
get hold of. He used to tell doctors that he couldn't sleep,
and he would persuade the doctor to give him narcotics for
fictitious chronic headaches, and barbituates for sleep. Mike
then shared these drugs with others that he had persuaded to
take them with him. Mike also told me that he sexually molested
a 15 year old girl in Los Angeles. He was 28 at the time.

5. Jim Cobb, Terri Cobb, and Wayne Pietla imposed strict
rules and heavy mental stress on the other students in the dorms
provided for students being sponsored in college by Peoples Temple.
Yet they took special exceptions for themselves, excusing it be-
cause they were in "leadership," in the Temple. Not only did they
berate light-skinned people to get them to degrade themselves,
but they also harassed the black people to get them to express
racism.

FF-12-A-80
Georgetown), ss.                          Affidavit s/
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)                      __________________________

I, Anita Kelley, being duly sworn, declare:

Elsie Victoria Moore - Tommy Ijames her son was living with me during the summer of 1976. Tommy went home to spend some time with Vicky. When he came back, Thomas told me that he walked into a room and witnessed his mother sexually molesting his younger brother.

Anita C. Kelley

Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

[Signature]

Registrar of Office of Georgetown,圭亚那, South America

FF-12-A-82
Georgetown, ss. 
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit of

I, Anita Kelly, being duly sworn, declare:

Mike Kelley - I was married to him from June 1970 to Oct. 1974. June 1975, our divorce was finalized. During that time, Mike stole items such as office supplies, a micrometer, a warning horn and electrical supplies from the Masonite Corporation where he worked. Mike left home one day and did not return for two weeks. When he did return, he could talk of nothing else but the homosexual relationships and experiences he had while he was gone. During the time that we were married, Mike had a relationship (sexual) with another man, he told me about it and at the same time encouraged me to have a relationship with another woman, which I did not want. During the early part of 1974 I suspected that Mike was having another sexual relationship with a co-worker at Georgia Pacific, where he was then working, although he denied it. In the summer of 1974, Mike began sleeping with a woman who was almost twice my age. Consequently I left him and he moved in with Rose Cieg.

During the time that I was married to Mike, he told me that I was warped emotionally because I did not like certain sexual positions with him, and because I disliked oral sex.

During the last month that I was with Mike, I did not have a job, and was totally dependent on him, yet he refused to give me any money for groceries, gas, or laundry.

Anita C. Kelly
Dated July 29, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-83
Georgetown, ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit of

I, Robert Johnson, being duly sworn, declare:

I previously worked for Birdie Marable in 1974 and 1975 helping with the patients in the care home and with chores around the home. I know how she refused to give allowance to one of her patients Ella Mae Hoskins. Birdie would keep Ella Mae's money herself. I know Birdie had money in the bank and different times I was with Birdie when she would buy clothes, foods, and whatever she wanted. Birdie drank constantly when I would go by in the morning and at night when it was time for the patients to go to bed Birdie would be drunk.

Another Lady who was a patient of Birdie's did not receive proper medical care. Birdie Marable did not take her to the doctor when she needed to go. One fact is that she had $300.00 from Mrs. LeTourneau another patient which she borrowed to get an abortion. I'm fairly certain she never paid Mrs. LeTourneau back.

A man lived at the care home who was Birdie's boyfriend. She said she wanted to marry him except she was already married. He used to beat her up when the patients were present.

Another Lady, Velma Barnes, had an aunt who was a bed patient at Birdie Marable's. Birdie let this patient stay wet and dirty. Birdie took money from her. This lady wanted to leave Birdie but Birdie refused to let the woman leave.

FF-12-A-84

Dated July 29, 1977
Witnessed by

[Signature]

Commissioner of Oaths for the District of Georgetown, Guyana
Affidavit of
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Carol Kamo, being duly sworn, declare:

I was a house guest at the Hartles for a few weeks during the summer vacation of school. I was about fourteen years old. I knocked on the door and was told to come in. Albert Hartle was standing there completely nude. I was embarrassed and started to walk out of the room. I was told not to go, that it never bothered any of the other girls, meaning his own two daughters. I still walked out since I was not raised this way. I was real young and it made me feel real bad.

Carol Kamo
Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:
Georgetown, ss. Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Carol Kerns, being duly sworn, declare:

Jeanette Kerns is my natural sister. When she was in college in Santa Rosa she asked Deborah Evans, one of the church's other students, if it would be all right if she had sex with her husband. She told Debbie she should be willing to share him. Jeanette used to always tell me how awful men were and that I should hate them.

When I was 5 years old and my natural brother Phillip Kerns was 11 or 12 years old he raped me. He did this on several occasions. He told me never to tell anyone. He tried to get me to have sex with our dog when we lived in Sanger, California. Phillip used to get cats and throw them into big bonfires. He used to tie cans to their tails and light them on fire and enjoy watching them run and scream. Phillip used to have a paper route and whenever he wanted money he would go collect from the customers and spend it. He used to take me with him. He taught me how to hot-wire my grandpa's truck which he used to take several times. He told me when we lived in Sanger he wanted to kill me for telling on him. The only reason he joined the army was so he could clear his record. He had spent several years in boys homes and Sacramento Youth Authority. He was supposed to have gone to San Quentin but he escaped from the Youth Authority. He went AWAL from the army while he was stationed in Germany. As far as I know he's still AWAL.

Carol Kerns
Dated July 29, 1977

FF-12-A-86
Witnessed:
Georgetown, ss.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Maria Katsaris, being duly sworn, declare:

Jeanette Kerns and I were both living in the church sponsored dorms in Santa Rosa. This was in 1975. Jeanette was always talking about her lesbian experiences and fantasies and how much she hated men. One day she told us (myself and some of the other students at the dorms) that she would often masturbate with cucumbers and carrots wrapped in saran wrap. She got them out of the refrigerator and returned them to the refrigerator. She found it very funny that we would then eat the vegetables without knowing it.

Maria Katsaris
Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-87
Georgetown) as
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit of

I, Rita J. Tupper, being duly sworn, declare:

I used to know David and Donna Conn, and I was formerly married to Lawrence Tupper. David Conn used to live with Elmer and Zoe Kertle and their family's. They pooled all of their monies and lived communally in El Solante, Ca, with several others. David Conn used to see Donna Black (Conn) while he was still married to his wife Iris. David Conn and Zoe Kertle had a sexual relationship while they were both still married. Donna Black (Conn) had sex with Elmer Kertle, while he was still married to Zoe. Donna Conn had sex with Lawrence Tupper while he was still married. This took place in Donna's home on several occasions. The Conn's used to go to all night meetings with the Kertles, where a lot of drinking took place. Pairing off occurred after the meetings. Striping took place on occasion. Donna Conn used to call Mr. Lawrence Tupper up alot at his home and often late at night.

Rita J. Tupper

Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

Commissioner of Oaths and Notaries
of Georgetown Guyana, South America

FF-12-4-88
Georgetown
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Sandra Jones, being duly sworn, declare:

Jim Cobb, Terri Cobb, Wayne Piatla and the others who left the church because we didn’t believe in violence said that someday a situation would come up because of them that would force us into violence. Jim Cobb and Terri Cobb are my natural brother and sister.

Sandra Jones
Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-89
Georgetown as
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Evelyn M. Eichler, being duly sworn, declare:

Ruth Kerns used to stay in my home for a year. At first she seemed to be a very nice person. Later I found out that she was a person obsessed with sexual deviation and her temper became violent when she was mad about something. She used to tell me how she would have oral sex with her boyfriends and how she would cheat on each one. She tried to encourage me to do these type of things with her, but I was totally shocked with her behavior and refused to participate. We started to get into many arguments. She got mad at my sister, Erin Eichler, who was only 11 years old, and pulled a sharp knife on her threatening to cut her and said that she would kill her. Those of us at the house stepped in and she backed off from the argument. That night she packed her things and left in her car. I had a bicycle at home which she used to ride a lot. Ruth and her brother Phillip came back to our house several days later in the evening pounding on our door demanding the bicycle, which was mine, and shouting all kinds of obscenities at me when I wouldn't give it to her. My mom, Tish Leroy, was very ill in bed at the time, and Ruth's brother Phillip pushed his way through the door demanding to talk with her. I told him she was sick but he went into her room and accused her of stealing Ruth's check from her job at Hacienda Convalescent Hospital. She told him that we had nothing of Ruth's and had to argue with him until he finally left, after making all kinds of threatening remarks, like she would "get it soon", he would "get us" for taking this check. Later we asked the hospital and found that Ruth had personally picked up all of her checks, that none had been sent in the mail, so we couldn't possibly have taken a check which she received after leaving the house. Ruth is sadistic and can't learn how to stop lying.

Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:
I, Laura Johnston, being duly sworn, declare:

Liz Forman—she told me numerous times about how she used to be so sick, she couldn't hold a job down. She relied on her relatives for money to live on and slept 12-16 hours a day just to escape. She often said that she felt healthy physically and mentally since coming to the Peoples Temple. With her personality—deviations and idiosyncrasies—only a tolerant group would have been able to work with her. When she first came, her life was palm reading and star gazing. She couldn't deal with reality and just about went into hysterics over the thought of poisoning, or anything not immaculate. Her sexual hangups carried over throughout her personality and her hypochondria.

Laura Johnston
Dated July 29, 1977
Witnessed:
Georgetown), ss.                  Affidavit s/
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

I, Laura Johnston, being duly sworn, declare,

Mertles - I remember hearing Deanna Mertle state that she got sexual pleasure when she heard children screaming from pain.

I remember seeing Elmer Mertle lying under the bus while on one of the Peoples Temple summer trips with his two teen-age daughters Linda and Diane. When someone else got under the bus to sleep he physically threw them out of the compartment (I think Joe Wilson).

Nick Cordell - When I was new to Peoples Temple and suicidal after messing myself up physically and mentally on drugs, Rick purposely tried to set up a sexual relationship, even though he was married and had many children.

Jack Arnold Beam - During my first 6 months living in Redwood Valley I was very confused from my preceding experiences with drugs. After specifically being exhorted by Rev. Jim Jones not to pursue me because of my emotional state - Jack Arnold Beam was involved with me and as a result I had oral sex with him in a truck in front of his house. He was 7 or 8 years my senior but took advantage of me when I was near suicide and very unstable emotionally. Jack Arnold has initiated a sexual relationship with 2 minor girls at least - Hable Cordell and his wife, Cindy Ponts (Beam) though he was at least 10 years their senior. He often talked about how he was very grateful that Pastor Jones had helped get him off of drugs and into a productive life. Then, again, when he was leaving the Peoples Temple Community his ethics again washed out and he beat his foster child cruelly.

Laura Johnston
Dated July 29, 1977
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-92
I, Ellen DuFont, being duly sworn, declare:

Deanna Martle told me that before she came to Peoples Temple, she went to the Seventh Day Adventist Church and she "had intercourse with all the married men at church." She thought this was very funny. Also, when she worked for this manufacturer in Redwood Valley, that Kathy Tropp also worked for, she went through his things continually and read his diary. In his diary he told about his weird sexual practices, such as liking to have intercourse with women in the belly button. She also told Kathy Tropp she was sure he was having intercourse with his goat and told of how he would go out to see the goat and would come back with goat hair "all over his pants." Kathy said that Deanna had this man blackmailed.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a Commissioner of Oaths for the Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

ULRIC FINGALL ESQ.
Justice of the Peace
Commissioner of Oaths and Notary Public
of Georgetown, Guyana, South America

Ellen DuFont
Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-93
Georgetown, ss.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit

I, Carol Kern, being duly sworn, declare:

My natural sister, Ruth Kern, has always been very mean to me all through our childhood together. She used to tie me up and hit me with switches that would leave welts all over my legs and arms. Her and my brother Phillip would gang up on me, holding me down to spit in my face. My mom would go out and leave Ruth at home to baby-sit with me. Ruth would leave me alone in the house to go out with her boyfriends, I was just ten years old. When I was in the fifth grade Ruth taught me how to kiss. I told her I didn't want to but she told me that I had to or else boys wouldn't like me. Then she would kiss me in my mouth for a long time and feel on me. When her boyfriends came over, who were much older than she was, she would have me watch while they "practiced" love making. Ruth used to always brag about smoking and her first cigarettes she had smoked in Sacramento. One time she put me in a room alone with this boy and encouraged us to have sex together. We just talked, but she wanted to know everything we did. She used to stand in front of the mirror and jump up and down telling me how beautiful her breasts were and how ugly mine were. She messed around with many guys but she got pregnant from Danny Pietra and got an abortion. She was supposed to be Robin Wages best friend at the time this happened. Robin and Danny were going together. She used to go into stores and steal clothes, cameras, bathing suits, food, and a coat. When I was in the tenth grade Ruth accused me of having an affair with Rev. Jim Jones. I have never even been alone in the same room with him, he is the most principled person I have ever met, and it really turned me off when she said this. Ruth has always been a very violent person. She used to say that the only way to get rid of your enemies would be to kill them. She thought of herself as a violent revolutionary out to change the world. Ruth was a very hardcore person who couldn't care less about older people. When she worked at Hacienda Convalescent Hospital she left an old crippled man in the bath alone and said she didn't care if he drowned.

Carol Kern
Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

[Signature]
Georgetown, as.
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit of

I, Shena Oliver, being duly sworn, declare:

Nicky Tuchette stated that she worked in the offering room, which was true. I, Shena Oliver, also worked in the offering room at that time. She said we would write the count of the offering on a piece of paper and send it up to the pastor. That statement is not true. We never, ever wrote the count down. We'd send one person usually the same person to tell the count. I can't ever recall Nicki taking the count to him. Then again, Pastor Jones doesn't say how much the count is, just makes an appeal when necessary.

By sister, Silvia Ushaw, called me Monday evening, July 25th, she told me that she had been harassed on her job and wanted to know how the Hertles knew where she worked. She said, Vivian Hertle, Jert Hertle, Linda Hertle, and Ruth Kern came to talk to her trying to make her come to their side. Since she was a former member and left the church. They said they were trying to recruit everyone possible. They told her about beatings, fake healings and all sorts of things she stated. She said they offered her protection, if she say Jim Jones had personally beat and tortured people. They warned her that the temple could have violence there. She said she didn't know if they meant a bomb or shooting? They also stated that they were getting larger in size and knew so much about the temple than she can imagine. Silvia no longer wanted her son there at the temple, not because of Jim Jones but because they said "violence will be done to the temple" (those are her words). She told them she didn't want to get involved. She also said "she didn't leave the temple for the reasons they were telling her. She left only for personal reasons.

Shena M. Oliver
Dated July 29, 1977

Witness:

[Signature]
Georgetown, Republic of Guyana

Affidavit

Sandi Cobb Jones

I, Sandi Cobb Jones, being duly sworn, declare:

These are my experiences and observations:

Jim Cobb: (my brother) used to beat on his sisters, who are all younger
than he when we were growing up. He talked a lot about revolution,
and being a revolutionary, about how he hated capitalism and how he was
a communist. He used to say how much he hated white people but he was
always with a white girl. He and Terry Cobb used to fight all the time
when they were young. She would chase him with knives and he would constant-
ly fight with her. It puzzles me how they are so allied now. Jim Cobb
used to have guns with him. He would always try to teach me to aim and
shoot. The guns were not registered, as far as I know.

Terry Cobb: (my sister) used to molest me when she was 11 years old, and
I was only 7 years old. She always warned me not to tell my mother.
She used to kill baby chickens, saying that they were after her. She would
use her bare hands. She also killed a baby kitten for the same reason.
Terry used to pinch Wayne Pietla on his penis in front of myself and our
younger brothers and sister.

Wayne Pietla: told me that Jim Cobb should be killed for leaving the group.
He said that in one of their meetings that Jim Cobb had conducted, Jim
Cobb told them that if anyone was to leave the group, that they were traitors.
Wayne said that some day, he might have to kill Jim Cobb for leaving. This was
their own teaching, and no one introduced this to them. Wayne said that he
and Jim Cobb would make up their own "security force."

Dated: July 29, 1977
Witnesses: Sandi Cobb Jones

Justice
Commissioner
of Guyana, South America
Göteborg, Sweden
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit a/

I, Michelle Touchette, being duly sworn, declare:

Dickey Touchette is my natural sister. When I was between the age of eight and eleven, I was lying on my bed and Dickey came in and violently threw herself and a pillow over my face. I gasped to get my breath, fighting trying to get away. When she lifted the pillow from my face she was laughing hysterically. My face had turned blue from lack of oxygen, I was shaking trying to get my breath. Dickey Touchette stole $100.00 from our parents in September of 1974.

Michelle E. Touchette

Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

Cooperative Republic of Guyana

FF-12-4-97
I, Paula Adams, being duly sworn, declare:

From the time I entered into the Santa Rosa Junior College (Peoples Temple sponsored) dormitories, I came under the viciousness of the so-called leadership of the dormitories: Jim Cobb, Terri Cobb, Wayne Pietila, and Terri Cobb's protege Mickey Touche. Myself, along with several others, were new in Peoples Temple. We were kept up night after night by these people for counselling. We were screamed at and called "honkies" or "uncle toms" or "aunt janes" all night because we were not revolutionary. Terri Cobb got one of the girls so incited in revolutionary fervor that she play-acted out a scene where she was demonstrating what she would do to me if I betrayed and pretended to hold a gun to my head and pulled the trigger. If we defended ourselves when being "confronted", as they called it, we would have to stand up in the middle of the room for hours usually until daybreak or until we confessed to being a honkie or uncle tom or aunt jane. When different ones of us started reacting to this terrorism and fascist dictatorship, we were told that Jim Jones knew everything that went on, which was absolutely untrue we found out later. They threw Jim Jones' name around whenever they wanted to throw in some inhumane rule. We were told that we would get into a lot of trouble if we went to Jim Jones about this because it showed that we didn't trust him (Jim Jones). I would have left if I hadn't gone to church services during the weekends and midweek because I would see that Jim Jones was a sensitive compassionate man who preached about egalitarian living, and that concern for others was the essence of living. This was not the same Jim Jones that Jim Cobb, Terri Cobb, and Wayne Pietila showed me, and I would return to the dormitories confused and yet terrified at what new mental torture we would be put through in our all night meetings.

The all night meetings usually centered around someone being confronted about something as insidious as one of the more studious persons not helping out one of the leadership on a test by cheating for them. They told us to steal also, because to steal from the system wasn't bad.

Mickey Touche was a popularity climber. She always liked to be noticed, but she was a nothing at the dorms until she started on an active lesbian course by having an affair with Terri Cobb. Terri Cobb, who was married to Wayne Pietila, always liked to break in new females at the dorms. Terri Cobb and Mickey Touche had their affair for months and even continued it after Mickey Touche started an affair with Jim Cobb who was by this time married to Sharon. Jim Cobb had no more than gotten married than he started screwing Mickey Touche and tried to get me to screw his tgp.

Jim Cobb took me to a park on our way home from school just to look at the ducks. This occurred after Sharon and he had just gotten married. He pulled me over and started kissing me and trying to feel my breasts. I protested that this wasn't what I wanted, but he insisted that this was how "comrades" got to know each other. Jim Cobb always picked females with blonde hair and blue eyes and called everyone a racist if they didn't bend to his will.

Guerrilla training became a major emphasis on the college students. We were being trained for the revolution that we were going to start. Wayne Pietila would dress up like Che Guevara and shout revolutionary slogans such as, "Traitors never live", "we'll kill anyone who betrays the revolution", "then end justifies the means", and he was always saying, "I am a communist." We didn't even know what they were talking about, but if we didn't want an all night session in the middle of the floor...
being screamed at, we had to go along with it. We were drilled in leadership skills in guerrilla warfare; night runs and marches were taken in empty fields to test our ability in doing invasion maneuvers. On one hike that we took, we were being trained in guerrilla fighting and also in abilities to take on leadership responsibilities. Jim Cobb was in charge and beat a girl with a stick because she became too exhausted to keep up with the whole group.

Our nestings in the dorms were not without violence being inflicted on someone who disagreed with the way the fascist regime was ruling there in the dorms. A girl was slapped up against the wall by someone who was caught up in the emotion of proving that she was not a coward, and that she supported the dormitory leaders.

Racial animosity was encouraged as a means of controlling the people at the dorms. The dark complexioned people were called Uncle Toms or Aunt Janes if they did not call light complexioned people "honkies" and keep animosity stirred up. The light complexioned people were never allowed to sit on the chairs or couches if there was even one person who was Black who did not have a seat. Light complexioned persons were never allowed to sit in the front seat of a car unless there was no choice.

The reason this continued for so many months was because of the long distance between the church and our school dormitories.

Dated: July 29, 1977

Witnessed:
I, ______ Joyce Parks ______, being duly sworn, declare:

Jim Cobb stole athletic equipment from the Ukiah High School Department. Included were, basketballs, footballs, ankle weights and different assorted clothing items.

Jim Cobb would have what he called "Revolutionary" meetings and drill young people in guerrilla warfare. He would insist that they call out obscenities about the government and that all "white" people were the cause of black oppression. He made multiple references that he would kill the President and all government officials by beheading, murder or any other thing that would destroy the "system". He would laugh and say it would be so good to kill "Washington, D.C." and turn the world around. Also, he has been emotionally and physically extremely cruel to several different women. He would have sexual experiences with one woman and say that others came on to him and that he had no choice but to "service" them. He would not work, but instead lived off these different people. On many occasions he stole money out of my purse and would take my car for hours without asking to use it. If you questioned his whereabouts he would threaten to "kick ass" that no one questions him and that he does as he pleases. He would have young women have oral sexual experience with him, i.e. Jan Wilsey, Mary Ruth, Sharon Cobb and myself. He, in my case, would make me rub his genitalia and after climax he would insist I spread it over his body with my hands and mouth. He would insist on having intercourse into my rectum and forcefully hold me down to the point of bruising my arms and tell me that I was perverted for not doing these weird sexual practices. I was to the point of losing my mind. He would threaten to beat me and on occasion did if I told anyone what he did. He also would stand over me while I was sleeping like a mad man and would laugh hysterically about frightening you. Jim Cobb decided he wanted to go into dentistry. He said he would use his race to get into school. He didn't have to go through channels but that he would use anyone or anybody to graduate so he could make money off of people.

Joyce A. Parks

Dated July 29, 1977

Witness: [Signature]

FF-12-A-100
Georgetown
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, Paula Adams, being duly sworn, declare:

I heard the group of persons who left because of their belief that violence was the only cure for the ills of the United States say that if Jim Jones and Peoples Temple didn't start a violent course for social change that they would force us into violence. This group of terrorists included Mickey Touchette, Jim Cobb, Terri Cobb Pietla, Wayne Pietla, and a few others.

Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-101
Georgetown,ss.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)  

I, Larry Schacht, being duly sworn, declare:

Wayne Pietra advocated the violent overthrow of the government of the USA. He taught classes in guerrilla warfare. He idolized Che Guevara and was always quick to say he would perform violent acts for his beliefs. He threatened to slap the shit out of Denise Buckmaster and called her a liberal bitch.

Jim Cobb had no regard for others. Set off a fire cracker in the dining room without warning while I was sitting there. I was making A's until Jim Cobb forced me and others to stay up all night and we couldn't study for tests. He destroyed the morale in the dorms with these encounter sessions. Jim always lied to us and said that the college students were the vanguard of a new revolution that he proposed to lead. He organized and led militaristic maneuvers in the hills around Ukiah. He organized a lot of divisions from school work when I lived in Oakland. Jim had weekend parties and was very aloof from the rest of the group.

At a dormitory meeting in 1972, Jim Cobb pulled down his fly and flipped out his penis and asked all of the boys in the meeting "see I have a little dick". One of the other students said "Jim do you always expose yourself like that." His patterns were very sloppy. He slept in the living room, left his dishes on the floor and books scattered about. Once when walking to the bus stop we were both behind Mickey Touchette, Jim Cobb turned to me and said indicating to his right rear end "something is wrong with her pussy." He made sexual overtures to almost every female student in the dorm.

Mickey Touchette was very irresponsible. She wrecked several cars including Wayne's. She would aspirate air into her vagina and expel it. She demonstrated this for groups of other students.

Jim Cobb stole library books from Sonoma State College and bragged to us about his techniques of deception. He told several of us new church members that he was really turned on by a female student before he came to the church who stuck her boobs into his back while he was at his locker. This kind of talk was not a good example for us.

Signed: Lawrence E. Schacht
Noted July 29, 1977

Witness:

Unlegible signature

Copy: 8 6 6 6 6 6 6

FF-12-A-102
I, Annie McGowen, being duly sworn, declare:

I worked for Birdie Narale at her resthome on and off for a year. She called me to sit only when she wanted to go to a party and get drunk. Many times I would have to stay over and take care of Birdie and her patients. Birdie was very cruel to her patients. I talked to her about treating them cruel.

Cussing at them and snatching them around. She wouldn't serve. So I'd try to help them alot. She was always borrowing money from them between paydays. If they wouldn't give it to her she'd cuss at them. I can't ever recall seeing her pay the money back.

One day her husband was on leave from the hospital. He had a liver ailment.

That day they both had been drinking. All of a sudden Birdie ran in the house and told me to come with her because she thought she had killed that son of a bitch (speaking of her husband). When I walked into the back house her husband was on his knees with his head in a puddle of blood. I asked him what was wrong and he was unable to tell me. I washed him up and asked her to get a doctor for him. She wouldn't call a doctor. She said, "If the doctor came we would report it. I cleaned him and bandaged him up to the best of my knowledge. Two days later she submitted him back to the hospital.

If patients would urinate on themselves she would just let them soak in their urine. If they had special diets, she'd feed them anything. Such as chitterlings and pork chops, mostly what she liked. These are some of the worst things she's done to the patients. I can go on and on about the cruelty of her in her resthome in Ushah.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a commissioner of oaths for the Republic of Guyana.

ULRIC F'NGALL ESQ.
Justice of the Peace
Commissioner of Oaths
of Georgetown, Guyana, British America

Dated August 5, 1977
Witnessed:

[Signature]

FF-12-A-103
Georgetown  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit of

Carolyn Loman

I, Carolyn Loman, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1971, I began to have painful heart palpitations which occurred whenever I was under stress or very tired. In the fall of 1976 I awoke from a sleep and felt my heart palpitating quite strongly. I closed my eyes and said to myself: Think on Jim. I saw the face of Rev. Jim Jones very vividly, and immediately I felt a rush of warmth through my entire body. The heart palpitations stopped right then, and I haven’t had any trouble with anything like that since that time. (I had reported this problem to the clinic at the Ohio State University in Columbus, Ohio, in the summer of 1971.

Once at the end of services at Peoples Temple, Rev. Jim Jones called for anyone who had some connection with Cornwall, England. There were three of us in the room who did. Rev. Jones turned to me and said -- you know someone named Ann in Cornwall. He was right, of course, but Ann was not on my mind at all. I was thinking instead of Ann’s daughter, Mary, who had been a “pen-pal” while I was a teen-ager; I had never told anyone in the Temple, nor in San Francisco for that matter, about Mary or Ann.

Frequently in Peoples Temple services Rev. Jones would accept questions from the congregation and answer them during the services. Several times I wanted to ask a question, but Rev. Jones gave a direct answer to the question before I had a chance to ask it.

Once fairly soon after I became a member of Peoples Temple, Rev. Jones told us to think of something that we felt guilty about. I heard him say to a number of people enough to show that he knew what their thoughts were, but never enough to cause them any embarrassment. He told me I was thinking about my “mother and daddy” -- which was exactly right. In the many many services and meetings I’ve attended with Rev. Jones I have never known him to use any information which he gained by paranormal perception to embarrass or in any way harm anyone.

Carolyn Loman

Dated: August 1, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-104
Affidavit

Deborah Touchette

When Jim Cobb, Mickey Touchette, Wayne Pietela, Terri Pietela, and the others left, they took army equipment they had stored, including guns. The telephone wires had been cut and many personal belongings of my own had been taken, as well as those of Wayne's dad, Tom Kloe Sr.

Mickey Touchette had approached us the day before about our involvement in Peoples Temple and whether we thought it was a waste doing humanitarian work with Jim Jones instead of fighting a revolution. Mickey Touchette had approached my husband, Mike Touchette, and myself. When we disagreed with her and would not respond to her probing, she finally walked away. It was not until she had left that I realized the intent of her approach. She had hoped to persuade us to leave and join their revolution.

Subscribed to and sworn by me, a Commissioner of Oaths for the Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

ULRIC FINGALL, ESQ.
Justice of the Peace
Commissioner of Oaths and Affidavit of Georgetown, Guyana, South America

Deborah Touchette
Dated August 2, 1977

Witnessed:

________________________

FF-12-A-106
I, Deborah Touchette, being duly sworn, declare:

My husband told me that when he was living in the dorms at Santa Rosa, Jim Cobb took his pants down at the dormitory and verbally demanded along with using physical force that all the guys in his room look at his penis. Terri and Wayne Pietela, who were married, were known among those who lived with them to enjoy husband and wife swapping with other couples. I would know because I, and my husband, lived with them. My husband and I became too disgusted with their sexual deviations when we were staying in the same house trailer and moved out as soon as we could find another place to stay. Terri Cobb Pietela is a child molester who attacked children in the night when they were sleeping. Patricia Cartmell, when she was a child was molested by Terri Pietela.

Wayne Pietela, Terri's husband, was also a child molester. Long after their marriage had begun, Wayne would date twelve and thirteen year old girls. He was once caught in a car having sexual intercourse with a thirteen year old girl. Wayne admitted other perversions in a fit of confessions. He mentioned spending some time on a farm and sexually abusing a female sheep. He described vividly his feelings of enjoyment and expressed the desire to do it again. Wayne and Terri Pietela used to take children to bed with them at night, posing as a mother and father figure. It was found later that they were molesting the children and telling them never to say anything about it.

Wayne Pietela was always bringing home radio or amplifying equipment. On numerous occasions he bragged on the amount of albums, amplifiers, he had taken. He said he thought capitalism was terrible and that he wanted to destroy the system. He always practiced with guns in the evenings and set up dummy people who he said would someday be destroyed. As a group they were often planning the assassination of the President of the United States (the group included Wayne and Terri Pietela, Jim Cobb, and Mickey Touchette). They would go over the whole plan as though it were to take place tomorrow. Wayne Pietela used to brag about the number of government leaders he would kill because of his ability to be on target.

Jim Cobb used to collect army material such as knives, boots, canteens, fatigues, etc. He also had a collection of guns that he was continuously adding to. They always tried to lead young people to believe that one day they were going to start a revolution. Jim Cobb tried to be extremely domineering and forceful with people that he felt he could control. Wayne Pietela and Jim Cobb used to lead us on hikes while teaching woods survival; as an exercise in guerrilla training. They would often say, while putting people's heads at the point of a gun barrel, 'be prepared for every surprise.'
Jamestown, Port Kaituma
Northwest District, Guyana

Affidavit of
Robert L. Christian

I, Robert Christian, duly sworn declare:

In August 1976 Pastor Jones called me out through revelation and related to me that I was going to suffer a heart attack in the very near future. He stated various things about my life that no others knew. He said that my dad that I knew came into my life when I was 2 years old and that I never did know my real father. He also stated the number of my bank account which was a private bank account that only my wife and I knew about. He also stated the different people I was doing business with.

Pastor Jones also told me of a place which I'd lived when I was a small child which I'd never told my wife about.

Pastor Jones has been a true inspiration in my life and has proven that he is a man of exceptional character, and honesty with compassion for all living things.

July 28, 1977
Witnessed by:

Subscribed to and sworn before me a Notary Public of the Republic of Guyana or Commissioner.

FF-12-4-107
The night is lingering. father asked
where was the posted in her first trimester
of pregnancy. I raised my hand. He told
me that the medication my doctor had
given me was going to defecate the child.
but that I should abort. I was about
3½-4 mos. when I had the abortion and
passed the baby. It was not fully developed.
for the stage of pregnancy. I was in the 17
they were delivered in the hospital. the MD. Dr. Golbus

Beatrice Bell

FF-12-A-108
Fort Ka'tuma  
North West Region  
Republic of Guyana  
South America.

AFFIDAVIT  s/
ORDE DENNIS

I, Orde Dennis, being duly sworn hereby declare:

My child, Gabriel, was chronically ill. I had to sit up with him night after night. I had taken him to many doctors in Los Angeles, and when I carried him to them he would be barely conscious, and alternately hot and flushed or very cold. When Gabriel was only two and a half years old the doctors finally told me I should put him in a convalescent home, and they referred me to several. Since coming to Peoples Temple church and regularly attending the services where I saw many healed, Gabriel's sickness has disappeared. Gabriel is nine years old now and I haven't had to take him to a doctor for any illness for nearly seven years.

Dated: August __1977
Witnessed:

Subscribed to and sworn before me,
a Commissioner of Oaths for the Republic of Guyana.
I, Darrell Devers, being duly sworn, hereby declare:

I was a member of Peoples Temple in Los Angeles. Paul Flowers had been a associate minister of that church but resigned his position and left the church membership after he was confronted about his irresponsibility and violent, threatening behavior to other members. After this time, he went to the homes of several senior citizens and falsely represented himself as an associate minister. He further falsely represented that Rev. Jim Jones had sent him there and asked that they give him money. He stole somewhere in the area of $1,000.00 this way, and used it for his own.

Dated: August 2____, 1977
Witnessed:

Subscribed to and sworn before me:
A Commissioner of Oaths for the
Republic of Guyana
I, Geneva Beal, being duly sworn, hereby declare:

When I first came to the Peoples Temple Church, Rev. Jones healed me of heart trouble. I had had a constant pain and fluttering in my chest. Sometimes the fluttering would be so bad that I had to stop work until it would pass. Rev. Jones called my name in a meeting one night and told me that he was saving me from a heart attack. I hadn't told a soul of my pain. The pain and fluttering immediately left. I don't have any trouble now and I feel fine.

Another time in San Francisco, Rev. Jones called my name and told me things about my mother that no one knew, things that were close to my heart. At that time I was sick, and had been vomiting all the time. Rev. Jones told me to go to the bathroom and pass a growth. I passed a bloody mass through my rectum. From that time on, I have felt like a new woman and the constant sickness and vomiting left and has not returned.

Dated: August 1977
Witnessed:

Subscribed to and sworn before me,
a Commissioner of Oaths for the
Cooperative Republic of Guyana.
Port Raima
North West Region
Republic of Guyana
South America.

AFFIDAVIT of
MARY L. FORD

I, Mary L. Ford, being duly sworn hereby declare:

For three to four months I had no feeling in my left foot at all, it was completely numb. While at a service at Peoples Temple, Rev. Jones called me out and told me that he was saving me from having a stroke. When he called me out and told me this the numbness left my foot, and feeling was restored. I have been well ever since, and my foot has been fine.

Dated: August 1977
Witnessed:

Subscribed to and sworn before me, a Commissioner of Oaths for the Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

FF-12-A-112
#13
To: Jim
From: Terri

Past Sex

I hope that you don't want names because I can't remember 90% of them. If you want them I will be glad to give what I know. I was a dog. Slept with anyone any time. I did things I hated such as sucking dicks, eating-out assholes and fucking in the ass. I slept with both men and women. I was never content with anyone. I was dumper when they were tired of me. I was masochistic and had a definite taste for shit. I was messed around with by my mother until I got the sense to lock myself in the bathroom when my father was gone. She was drunk. I started kinds of sex about 13 with men and women. When I left home I slept with someone virtually every night. It became a routine. One two occasions I got into married men but they were short lived as was everything else. I was insecure and lonely. I was afraid to get too attached to anyone for fear of rejection. When I was nineteen and could not find a job I had to rely totally on sexual partners for support. I hated them though at times I thought that that was what I wanted. I tired to make up for some huge rejection feelings by sex with people. It wasn't their fault that they couldn't fill that need. I felt like a dog. I had many one night stands. I dropped out of school over a teacher I was fucking getting pissed over a girlfried that I had. I had a scholarship so it was no money loss. I was just a complete total ass when it came to sex. My whole identity lied in if I had a sex partner yet I was afraid to really get all hung up on anyone. I fucked Ben off and on since I was 17. We never lived in the same town with him so it wasn't hard to survive for short hours at a time. Ben was the biggest game I ever played he was rich and I resented him for it. I wanted to put him down. I got thrown out a couple of years ago from a house in LA and came to see Ben because I was up a creek. When I saw Ben he was in the group and we had no desire for sex. I was a hostile bitch. I doubt the men I dislike deserve it as much as I give it. I really don't dislike Mike Prokes like I talk. I think he's loyal. I can't stand to give a man the satisfaction of thinking that there's something that I approve or about them, I think I over do it.
Venice,

well, I've succeeded

in getting enough information

out of Lewmore from

Tennant that I may assure

any nation that has the

right price that I will

be able to give them

the complete computer

results for the atomic

systems in the northern

hemisphere.

[Signature]

FF-13-A-2

SK
I actively participated in the explosion of the weekend of April 5th, 1973 of the boxcars of bombs in Roseville, Ca., near Stockton.
I will participate in such activities whenever I am physically able.
I am a violent revolutionary Communist. I will work continuously for the overthrow of the U.S. government.

Janet K. Borkowski
SB can do an affidavit on the following—if it would be helpful...

I, [Name], Deputy Probation Officer in the County of Mendocino for 7 years. I have been a member of PT for 8 years, and have been acquainted with TOS for as long. I have worked extensively with him on a number of occasions. For years, Jim Jones has been a good friend to TOS. He has made many personal sacrifices and shown nothing but kindness and understanding to Mr. Stoen. There have been times when Mr. Stoen has advocated the use of violence and unsavory means of achieving his objectives. Because he was in a position of authority within the church, this was particularly dangerous, due to the effect he might have on others. However, Jim Jones has devoted himself to helping all people grow in self awareness and social consciousness, and thus allowed Tim Stoen to remain in the group, continually working to help Mr. Stoen and to control these terrorists plans he had.

I have attended a number of meetings that were held in confidence with Mr. Stoen PPP, where he openly advocated not only the use of violence and terrorist actions, but specifically, he and I on one occasion went to the D.A.'s library in the Mendocino County Court house (second floor) that morning for the sole purpose of looking up the use of lethal poisons that he was currently interested in (for obvious reasons). This was in 1972 in regards to a journalist by the name of Lester Kinsolving. At that time TOS advocated the use of poison being administered to Mr. Kinsolving thru the use of a poison dart and researched this methodology in the presence of the undersigned. I can take a lie detector test in this matter to prove it is the truth.

Rev. Jones asked me to go along with Mr. Stoen on that occasion and on numerous others, to keep an eye on him and to monitor his actions. This I did, for the sole purpose of keeping track of his terrorists schemes, and intercepting their being put into actions.

Also on a number of occasions, Mr. Stoen kept in his private home, large numbers of weapons and ammunition. There are many witnesses who can attest to this fact.

(add to 2nd para— It can be verified that TOS took a course thru Santa Rosa Junior College completed Aug. 26, 1972 PPP on "Non-lethal Chemical agents". It was after that course that he and I went to the library so that he could research various "lethal" chemicals readily available.) (ps/- I have this certificate of his—tho I think he had to take some course for his job— tho not sure what the reasons for his taking this were)

Mr. Stoen's technique over the years that I have known him have been to spout 'eteric' of Jim Jones' teachings of non-violence and peaceful change, but then at the same time, he would constantly try to influence Rev. Jones and others in the church to act in violent, terrorist activities. It is my opinion, that throughout Jim Jones has kept a lid on TOS influence over others through his destructive, harmful actions. Jim Jones never stopped being a living supportive friend to TOS. It was when Mr. Stoen saw that he could in no way persuade Jim Jones to violence and terrorism, that he took this offensive attack on Rev. Jones character and the humanitarian organization of Peoples Temple.

ps— I can use a lie detector test. It can be altered for use here or there— let me know if it would be useful)
This is going to be quick— but I have thought somewhat about it— but not all the way through— but here goes anyway...

One thing I was thinking was that we could stay here— and keep on working— as we have been— using this as a base— change our tactics enough to keep our head above water for a while longer. And if some of us get put in jail or whatever— then the others of us could keep on going long enough to get the rest out of jail on bail—

Then we could get some explosives— and put them all around the church— (make sure we have enough to kill everyone inside) and at the same time— we could have several of our trusted people be blowing up all of our church property at the very same time that the church and all the people in it would happen...

(we could put all our animals in the house and take them all care of them also)

However— J and the most trusted would not kill themselves at this time... they would leave and go about the country blowing up more things and killing motherfuckers— (and if they got caught and put in prison— they would have to deal with that— either to stand fast or to kill themselves)

All this time— we would be sending out documentaries on why we did the blowing up thing... like we planned before

This plan is not thought out in all angles yet...

One thing— I do not in any way feel that we would be able to make a go of it leaving the country— the people are not able to accept other standards etc. and all the change that it would bring... I think we should stay here and make our stand in America— I would like to fight it out here (not literally maybe— but if no other way— yes)... but I do not feel we can leave.

I feel that we are going to fragment in either case— and I think that if we can 'compel' as many of our number to leave this place— before they all defect— the better ahead the cause will be... I feel that if and when we are gone— the cause will probably die anyway— this world is so intrinsically evil— but maybe that is very pessimistic— my feeling is to kill them— before they get a chance to defeat— but to gather as many as possible before the end...

(I also think if we made a deal with the government— we could keep together for what ends?)
This is the first I know about it - and I feel very much closer to you - and it has not affected my image or opinion at all.

I just wanted to let you know -

- DB

FF-13-A-6
SLK
I'm at the hotel. I am
looking at some
photos. Can we meet
later?

Read:

See you

Don't let SB
In the middle of July, I'm in real trouble now with my church. I have been stealing money from the offering buckets. To date I have taken nearly $4,000 over the years. I hope Jim Jones, my pastor does not ever find out. I have tried to be careful - but I am still worried.

For this, 2011 write again.

Paula L. Bright

FF-13-A-8
I am a Communist revolutionary. I hate the United States and plan to overthrow it by force and violence. I also plan to kill the President as soon as I can. I will use guns and explosives as necessary. Fuck anyone who doesn't like it.

Michael J. Prokes

FF-13-A-9 CLK
To: Conrada, Linda Swaney, Jared Phillips, and Faith Rice.

The ammo and supplies came in today—we will meet at Clark Phillips’ house at 7:00 tomorrow night to put the explosives together.

Do you have the rest of the Steel? Linda thought the White House should go first—but Faith doesn’t agree. So we’ll figure it out tomorrow.

I hope we all get off. Jared, I know, and this fucking general will be there. I just want to see them all dead!

Long live the Revolution!

Conrada Bradsaw
I often feel like killing people – shooting them – my visions are always in blood. Lots of blood. I can barely control this urge, especially since I carry a gun. I am afraid I will actually kill someone at any time. Please, please help me.

Sandra Brolshah
F 3-8-11
I have at numerous times plotted to kill various people - these include President Nixon, Kissinger, General Haig, Gov. Wallace, Gov. Reagan. And I would on any given opportunity kill any and all the above.

I'll also blow up any bank or federal building and seek to destroy our form of capitalism government.

I am a Communist Revolutionary.

[Signature]

[Date and Number]
Blanche - TOS
Jerry - SB
Ramblings: 8/4/78

You know, I have been thinking a lot about Blanche and how she knows about Jess' affinity for Jerry. I am wondering if maybe she isn't, out of spite, setting something up for Jerry out of Dallas. Remember - it was just a couple of yrs. ago, that she came by the house, and said that she knew about the friendship between the two. (She expressed her jealousy about it.) She also knows that Jerry would not hesitate a min. inviting Blanche to see his parents. She thinks that Jerry already went clear across the ocean to invite her once. So I am sure that Blanche has no doubts as to where Jerry stands - or what Jerry would do for Blanche.

So I am wondering - if Blanche does do something out of Dallas, that would create somewhat of a problem for Jerry and Jess and all. So, actually, I am wondering if maybe Jerry should visit Will in the near future, like after Ujara gets ready the next time (which really should be in Sept.) and then maybe that would be an opportune time for Jerry to get away.

I know how Jerry feels about taking care of his obligations and wanting to do right by Blanche etc. but I think Jerry is finally beginning to realize just what Blanche is trying to do. For instance, in Blanches' recent 'writings' to Anthony, she stated on 2 different occasions, that the final say - so was Chet, JERRY AND JESS. And that was definitely not so - but it was directly said on those 2 times, as if to set up a direct link between Jerry and Jess and decision making. So, if Blanche can show that Jerry's activities were questionable in a certain practise, she can also link Jess directly with them.

So, as I say, I think Jerry is willing to put his personal feelings on ice for now (that of being able to help Blanche in the way he feels she should be helped), and probably it would be in Anthony's best interest for Jer to visit Will. I would think no later than Sept. after Ujara. Blanche probably thinks Anthony will have Jer stick around indefinitely so she is no doubt thinking that she has some time on that (and it may well take some time to get the 'background' together). So Jer thinks he may at least have that much time here without any 'big' problems - but I suppose that could change any time also.

Whatever, you know, I have considerable influence on Jerry, so whatever you think, I am sure I can get Jerry to go along with it. Jerry is ok. you know - just so hard-headed at times. But I think he sees he may have no choice in this situation, not in the long run (esp. since he has had his 'episodes' in the past, which will probably catch up with him sometime.)

And with coming from Dallas, that could be a whole new ball game - and def. put Tony's family in the big leagues. Wouldn't do much for the image. So Jerry is willing to do whatever, and as soon as is felt necessary.

Jerry should be the only one Dallas should be interested in as Zita didn't know who else was involved in that particular game. She wouldn't have even known about the game, except Jerry had to borrow money from her, otherwise she never would have been involved in Jerry had his choice // but Zita didn't know about the other players - only Jerry (and her bro.) - but Jer did the actual work etc. himself alone - so only he is responsible.

Anyway, let me know and I will tell Jerry.
People under the most pressure—probably Martha—cause she gets all the shit from Eric and then she is the only one handling the money and that is a lot on her in that area. But she is doing fine. She is a strong person, a very steady person. I like her alot. She is pretty self-sufficient person. I know she used to talk to TB some and CL, she doesn't feel too free to talk to me much. I have that affect on people it seems, but nevertheless, she is doing very well, and keeps on going.

Lola—she is under pressure, but to me—it is nothing like it used to be. I really think she uses her health as an out—but I would never tell her that. I try to watch out for her and look after her etc. She can oversee counselling matters, and that has eased her out somewhat. But of course, Maxine and Vera are not Lola—not even the two together. If she doesn't want to get involved in something—she just says—you handle it—I'm not getting involved." and then she leaves. So, I guess that is a good enough escape valve if I do say so. So, anyway, she is getting ready to go—but I doubt if it will be before the end of Sept. by the time she gets around. She wants to make sure she has 'everything' she needs before she goes. She is looking forward to that cottage you promised her.. and not having to deal with people. And I can appreciate that. But unless she can really live alone—I don't know who will be able ok to live with her. I am used to her—and if it would help things out—I would probably be able to get along with her fairly well. So, I wouldn't mind living with her—or whatever. It really doesn't matter to me.

June is doing just fine. She has Robin's old room and has lots of plants in her room and Dorothy's cat Mable stays with her—and she likes Mable alot. And she does her work and doesn't bother anybody. She goes to work, comes home, drops in the radio, goes in her room and works, and plays the t.v. while she works, and gets together with Martha when necessary. She goes to bed and gets up for work the next am. She is really a self-sufficient person. Except for occasional grouchiness.. she is always even keel. Even Charles doesn't yell at her because he likes her work... I like June alot. Don't have to worry about her.

Vera is her usual self.. and has Dennis—good thing. If she didn't have him.. I would worry more about her. I still worry about the bitch. She has the nocest room in the place, always looks good, likes PR stuff, she and Maxine are tight now that Francis has left.. I knew they would be. Oh, well, now Max only has 1 negative person to be around instead of two.

Rex is doing fine—has Hattie as a past time. And just kind of rattles along. J. Randolph will carve his little kingdom out of wherever he is.. don't ever worry about him hurting for anything. He takes care of himself. Phyllis will be alright for a while longer as long as she feels included and I think she does. likes PR and being on finance committee. etc.

Guy has his problems with his daughter—but you couldn't do anything about them even if you were here. He will have to get a message to go over one of these days—think the thing with Mona will be done in Sept. and then he will have to go.
Probably a lot of your worry comes from the fact that we always write about the problems and not mention other things. That is my fault. Just as many times when I have written to you, it has been an emphasis on the hopeless aspect of 'reality' etc. and I fail to mention the hope that you have given to all of us.

Just as we have all these shitty little problems, so too have we grown closer together, as brothers and sisters, knowing that you have created the things only dreamed about... and are suffering constantly for what is right... so too has that feeling come thru here... from John Heneka to JRandolph, to Vera, to everybody. We know that we are fighting the same enemy. We have drawn closer together—just by that realization, and the knowledge that what we are doing here is bringing results there.

I don't know just how to express that. Just as the thought of what has been created in Jonestown, brought tears to my eyes then, at the thought of it all... it is overwhelming. Things have gotten done here, things will get done here, we know that we are only hands and feet and are limited in what we can do... but the feeling of being able to do something pervades this place.

From the littlest old lady who is 'waiting' to be called to see Father again, who reports seeing an 'enemy' on the street, because she feels she is contributing to the family's defense by doing so. People all feel like soldiers here, as silly as that may sound. People are watchful, they observe, they anticipate, they take what has been said with a grain of salt for the most part.

It is beautiful to see the seniors, the pureness of their faith in you. I have always thought that some of your most beautiful reflections came from the Seniors, and the small children.

I have watched how you look at people, how you really experience them, I have studied you carefully over these eight years... and I think I know the man that I care so much about fairly well. I believe I know some of your suffering because of the separation of the family. But you are a magnet there, that will draw the rest of the people here who wish to join you... you will draw them to you. We can organize the exit here and the plan and timing need to be underway... but the people need the light that you are... to draw them. You cannot be here and do the same thing. You have to be the hub there...

You know how very much you mean to me. My life is determined by yours. Death has been your only competitor, ever. And I have promised you, and I mean it— that— the method of my death is the only thing left undecided in my life— and that will be solely determined by the:Cause. But life without you would be so unbearable. There would be no respite from the burden. Without your smile, looking into your eyes— the peace and security— that I find there... there would be no moments when the weight is lifted at all. Please, promise me that you will not even consider returning here, to nothing, for nothing. Please stay where you are so desperately needed. Things are able to be handled here, and they will be.

I love you very much, but I think I am being practical and objective when I implore you not to return... for the sake of so many who depend on you for their very lives. I send you all of my very deepest feelings.
Holding operation

for now until times

get worse - and some
of our loose ends leave
for become more committed
by necessity.

Meanwhile - possibly
she & others (a few)
could drop at 8
(eight) (meet only with you
on the 9-7) and get better
skilled in warfare etc.
(practice shooting)

Even our time
absence may be
intimidating to potential
traitors (understand what
I am about 6 etc.) I fear

until a decisive action
I am a Communist Revolutionary
And I hate the United States of America
to the extent that I will conspire to
overthrow and assassinate the President.
I enjoy fantasizing about it all the
time. I will use explosives and
kill everyone in the area of the President.
I molest children at the Berkeley West
Campus Jr. High School (9th grade).
I kill animals, let them rot, and then
smell the stench because I love it.
I love death and will keep pigs in
any police department.
More contingency plans.

The way things look- I would not at all be surprised if things were to happen very quickly. There are enough bibles here to do a lot of praying if necessary... and I have my own that I can do my business with.

If things happen fast- and I am not here- I propose the following plan...

I drop out of sight- if things get very heavy- to the point of a direct confrontation. I think I would be less noticeable than for instance- a man- and I am not really "known" since I am not up front. I am not particularly "rememberable" in appearance- and can slip around fairly innocuously I think.

If I had time- to quit my job- and get the 3-4,000$ retirement I would have that to exist on- but if there was no time for that- I could always get some quick $ from my parents- and use the Bank Americard for $. (or rob a store if necessary)

Anyway- I could exist for a period of time... long enough to get some of our enemies... however- if there was some way I could be kept up with a "current" list of where we think they live- it would be helpful.

And I am serious about trying to infiltrate the Nazi's- as I don't think they are that smart- (since they give their names and addresses in print...) and I work in the heart of their land anyway- all the time. "There" would probably not be time to do both- if the end comes- maybe there is a way I could start to attend their meetings now- to get an idea of who they are and maybe pick some things up from the meetings. (in S.F. or the Bay Area)

(I would probably have to change my appearance to come to Pt since they may be watching from that standpoint- but that could be easily done- and I don't know where they would have seen me otherwise)

If I do drop out and try to take care of business- maybe I should have my passport with me- so if there is time- I could get out- however, if anything were to happen- and the rest were in transition etc.- I would expect you to have nothing to do with me. (that is if I were to get caught- I would not be part of the group).

If there was a necessity- we could set up a pre-arranged "dead-drop" or place- where I would be at a certain time- on a certain day- and contact could be made then.

I am very serious about having the "privilege" of attending to business- and I think I am able to "slip" out of sight easier than some. (And with my "badge" and legal reason to carry a bible- that would cut down on being caught on a "routine" check).

I will wait until I hear anything further from you.

Faithfully,

SB

FF-13 A-18

86K
I must confess.
I would like to
kill Bosnian Muslims
just as soon as possible.

[Signature]

FF-13-A-19
SLK
To whom it may concern,

I plan to kill Henry Kissinger and
Governor Reagan as soon as I can. Because
I am a Communist revolutionary and they
are dirty capitalist pigs.

Michael J. Fisher

FF-13-A-20
4/11/78 from sb:

-things are going fairly smooth-

-well the thing with TOS and the other ass-holes was held out from today. What a feeling of helplessness it was... having to 'hide'
inside while they parade and taunt us and try to instigate something-
I mean- looking outside from the balcony- how I longed for a machine
gun- could have gotten the whole bunch with one swoop.

-I'm telling you- it's a damned good thing I am so controlled- when
I saw Baker standing there- I saw red- I mean- I got such a surge of
energy and reaction- that I grabbed on to Robin standing next to me-
I can't explain the feeling- I could have gone stark raving mad and
torn his eyes out and killed him with my bare hands. Instead I had to
imagine sighting him in- and going from there. I promise- I won't do
anything to him- unless something happens there- then I will act. I
have no doubt that I can get some things taken care of before I am
finished. No- there is no way, I cannot be convinced that he will get
his in the end- I have to see it myself... contribute my share you know.
He really shouldn't get away with what he is doing. I always held that
he was responsible for the two great pains in the people that I care
for- number one- goes without saying... and the second was when he sent
Julia that route and ended up with all that pain for her- I can only
empathize in my imagination- her suffering- because of him. All this
pain now- for so many. No, there is no way I can be talked out of
finishing this.

-You know that I am not the least bit interested in living- I don't
care where- I just don't want it. I do want to stay here- and wait
till the timing is right- or even come back when the time is right. I
want to do that- that is what I ask that I may do. He took too much.
there is no excuse- he does not deserve to live. I know nothing can
done now- but when things cool down- you know- that is a whole
different story. Please consider this as my definite request as to my
future plans.

-I don't think this thing here can hold on that much longer- I would
think that if we can get some of the peripheral people out in May-
probably the end of May- before we gather up enough people- we'll have
to yield in the outside non-communal- (what a green group you will have
then- if you think the last bus was unprepared for communal living!)
but there is no way- we cannot take more of the core people here and
keep any semblance of organization. I think- we should get some of the
'dead' weight so to speak out of here- and keep people- who if necessary-
could just scatter and get there if need be. I would like to have
their tickets purchased- open date- I think that would tie up a good
deal of money- and could they really 'attach' the tickets if they came
in a tied up our assets?? Are tickets in individuals really assets of
the organization??? I wonder about that. I am talking about only the
ones we are certain are going- you know the communal ones left and a
few non-communal. (not that many- maybe 150-200?)- that would be a lot
of cash tied up if we could do it that way.

-anyway, I can't see us operating here much past Dec. or Jan. of next
yr. (and that is giving it a lot of room)- if he goes for our housing
code here- that will be a problem- or if he ties up the back lot with
redevelopment and we can't crate etc. there will be a lot of problems
behind that. I would like to see us get this shipment crated and the
packing room straightened around ready to send- and then that is it-
just send essentials after that. Things that just a few of us can
get together and pack. Wouldn't take many to do that. We could cook
our own meals etc. I can see where there will come a time when we
will not be able to do any projects because it is illegal to cook in
a kitchen like ours for either bake sales or post office dinners- and
Cartmell knows this- so I am just waiting for him to tell us- and
we will lose that 1,000 a month they bring in each. I think Nancy said
3,000 last month. I know it was alot.

- I can see why you have been pushing to beat the band there to get
self-sufficient- because the day is rapidly approaching when we will
have no income from here. It is very little now in comparison- not
that many people working good paying jobs- and little in offerings.

Nancy gets the best results- from her "drives" - we have gotten along
very well if I must say so. Jean and I have tried hard- and I think
Nancy has tried too- she realizes I think- that there are few of us,
and not any reason for the division. She has been in the radio room
quite a bit- and sees first hand the problems and the pressure. Rue and
Vera wander in and out- but when there is the smell of work- off they
go. And then complain about not being 'involved' or 'informed' of what
is going on. Pisses me off to say the least. They have been asked
to be in the radio room- maybe if they are 'requested' that would help.
Nancy can't be too much for defense of Martha and me- because she will
be called an aunt Jane and not have their respect- it is very complex-
and she is so fucking smart- that she sniffs anything if it is not just
so.

- no time at all- have to get this package out to be sent air-freight-
can't think of much else- I haven't even read over these sheets-so
if they are really dated- or don't apply- disregard them. take
care- miss you all very much. I am fine tho- and say hello to Pam
for me. Its only a matter of time before Arnold and Virginia get
told the 'truth' I suppose- and then no more free calls. But I will
try to hold of the fake story as long as I can. say hi to all for me.

sb
4/7/78 from sb:

- well the old foe, racism rears its ugly head again around here in full force. This time— it is Vera, Maxine (Vera's influence), Dennis Allen, C.J. (of course), Alice, Hue, that's about it— except for the old standards like Judy Flowers, Thelma, Frances Johnson, VEE and Florida, and Mac. 

- Vera approached me last night and asked about Dennis going to architectural school of something like that and getting paid 3,70 an hr. while he is learning— but he would have to work 4 days a week or something— and then go to school 1 day a week— she called it on the job training. Anyway, it is apparently a 10 month course and she said Alice had told her we may be leaving soon and she wanted to know about that— I told her I did not know anything definite and there was no "date"(as Alice had lead her to believe), and that I didn't know anything more than she did— just that things were getting more difficult to be around etc.

- she is a damned bitch, doesn't do much around here— has been helping with the projects in the kitchen— but doesn't take care of alot of the PR things— and she hasn't done the minutes for NAACP meeting for the last 3 months— and Joe Hall has even asked Laurie to ask Vera about them. Nancy knows this— as Andy told her— but she doesn't have that much control over Vera. Also Hue is walking around here with his ass in the air. Don't know what his problem is— first he had to talk to Wanda— and stormed out of the room (think cause he didn't get to talk to her alone)— and then he asks to talk to Rhonda. And when I had to call G-T anyway— on my parents credit card— I asked him did he want to talk to Rhonda for a min.— and he said no— too busy working in the kitchen etc. So, I don't know.

- I do think that if Andrew could call Vera and Hue directly to the radio room— and they had to report on exactly what was happening in each PR thing etc.— they just might become a bit more accountable. Vera threw the Angela letter into Jeans lap. AImxxx Anyway, I don't know why it took me so long to think of that— obviously they would respond better to the radio asking (some like Andrew)— than Lilly— (white) here asking herself. Shit, to have to resort to things like this to get people to work at all.

- I think Nancy has limited influence (or takes limited control)— because she cannot risk being accused of being an aunt-Jane or they would not come to her at all. I have not had problems with Nancy directly— nor has Martha. We keep her informed constantly and ask her advise all the time. The problem is not wuth her. I think she is also emotionally dependent on Alice— and you folks there are going to have to 'request' Alice to come and it can't come from here. You are going to have to make it sound good— or Nancy will be hostile about Alice leaving.

- well, so much for the news from "survival school" as Jean puts it. Now very true— I learned alot about survival school from Janet the bitch Schular. She was an excellent teacher in that area.
- Mildred mentioned last night- that you all thought we had only 15 letters out when we said we have 1,500. I don't really understand this- that is not even logical. Or did she mean you thought there was 150 and not 1,500 to Carter? Whatever the case- please don't even tell us that the next time. We are working here in accordance with what we think you want there- and to think that something like that was grossly misconstrued- leads us to feel a bit insecure here as to what else may be totally misconstrued from here to there and back. I just don't understand- that is not even the least bit logical. It is a bit demeaning also- if you thought there were really only 15 letters as such- then why didn't someone say something like you mean really only 15. It seems like if that is what was really thought- why wasn't more said in that respect? I am not all that paranoid a person- but shit- that makes me wonder what was thought there if you really believed there were only 15 letters. I may be making a big thing out of this- but we busted our asses to get that many- which we are glad to do- but shit at the risk of sounding unreasonable- why wasn't more said to us about your feelings? Martha mentioned it to Laurie- which I think was a mistake- I wouldn't mention that to anyone- it is such a gross error- that it would berate our usual communication- and we have a hard enough time selling people on what comes over the radio sometimes anyway- without adding to it such a gross example of miscommunication. I tried to talk around it to Laurie- but I still think it was a bad mistake to have told her. I definitely wouldn't admit it ever happened. Please don't tell us the next time- just keep on going with whatever.

**************
- moving right along- I did not get a chance to tell you on the radio that someone from the Public Health Dept. came here yesterday- and inspected the back lot- and listed a number of violations. She was just their flunky- the kind they sent to look at the rats etc.- an older Spanish woman- we wouldn't let her in the front door (which she marked down)- but when she came around the back- we had to let her in. I talked to her after they let me know she was there- she said she was going up and down a number of blocks- and told us that she thought the mess out back was calling rats- etc. and that the dog 'droppings' were calling the sewer rats up- and then they found all that other good stuff and stayed around the area. She wasn't 'nasty' about it- just listed a bunch of stuff we should do- we told her we would do it. But I think that is just the beginning. One of the things those mother fuckers were supposed to do before they left on the bus- was to clean the back yard- which of course they did not. I am glad Mildred told me of their warm reception- they deserve the best in that respect. Anyway, the back yard is in such a state that we give the authorities an 'excuse' to come in and find fault and then expose ourselves to worse. We are on a massive clean-up now- hauling junk cars off etc. But it took this to 'motivate' the unmotivated to do it. Nobody like Andrew will take any initiative in things like this. They just muddle on- expecting everything to be alright- and what are Martha and I supposed to do in getting anything across? Nancy takes only limited stands in such things. And lets them ride also. Anyway, we are working on it- not many of us to do so anymore- but we are making a dent. Wesley wouldn't even first go to bat for us to Redevelopment about the lot across the street becuz it was such a mess out back. We had to tell him JJ was upset when he found out we had not included Wesley in the Willie Brown affair (he went on his own and should have been representing PT- he was
pissed and read everybody out. Then we told him JJ wanted him consulted on all major decisions etc. and we had really blown it etc. (many oversights in the way we put it) - and JJ wanted him to please help out with the redevelopment problem - well that did it - he came down right away - (we were supposed to see an asshole named Brewster on Mon.) and Wesley marched about 8 of us down to Suttle's office on Fri. and humbly manipulated Suttle. Leona went and said it was beautifull- Wesley was superb.

Anyway - apparently Goodlat is being red-lined in his attempt to get loans for his housing thing - and we have to get off that far end of the lot by the post office down to the guard shack. The development is renting #6 to the post office for $200, a month - and so #6x6x Suttle (because of Wesley) is seeing that we get the whole lot across the street to use if we need it. (I don't think we should - I think we can get by with the smaller lot and just park our busses over there - and not get our mess strewn all over more) - but anyway - because of the message we told him from JJ and the fact that we had been ordered to clean up by back yard by JJ - Wesley went to bat for us.

(It was Cleo's oversight - that Wesley was not invited as PT - Leona had told her she should invite him to things of the sort. He is such an old pro.)

- anyway - Wesley and Tom are going to Maher's thing tonight. Maher had one of his loweys call yesterday and invite MJ - then John called right away and asked for MJ also - I told him she was not in town - and was still visiting the project - he said he had 2 tickets and someone should come from PT. He wanted JJ to know he still supported him etc. etc.
Anyway, then I called back and told Bruce somebody at Johns' house that JJ wanted Wesley Johnson to come in his stead (along with Tom) - so we will see how that goes tonight.

- most of the people there were white middle class people - hoping to rub shoulders with some celebrities - but it didn't work - even Jane Fonda didn't show up. They just sat at their respective tables and ate their 100/plate dinner - and listened to music and then left - kind of a flop of a 'gala' event. Even the mayor didn't show - go. Even ran in and cut - (probably smelled the votes). But the same night was a big thing too for Usary and alot of people were there. But I don't think Tesky carries much clout around here. And surely he must be getting worried - he is not that dumb. With what has happened to us - and now synanon - he HAS to be worried.

- Synanon really would like our support - too bad they didn't give us any when we were hit - (strange how fate can humble one). I'm sure they wish they had our gusto and 'numbers' going for them now. couple of days ago - they had 4 of their members arrested for assaulting an - ex-member cause he 'slapped' him around and accused him of being a spy for time magazine - hmmm?
I don't think it is feasible to do mercy killing on such a large scale in an emergency. I would rather take a chance at getting to highsea, and if we have no alternatives - blowing up the boat in an act of Revolutionary suicide.

CRL Jagadee JS

There is a police post in Marahula. They have 3 boats. The fishing boats are called in the shipping chart as one of the worst dangerous passages on the Atlantic Coast. We have negotiated at many times, of course, but it requires a pilot familiar with the area and a shallow draft vessel. It takes us 6 hours to go down River. If we are faster than the Darrow or so close to the same speed that any head start they couldn't catch us. They might radio ahead from here to Marahula. They might not even notice if we left at night.

It takes about 7 1/2 hours to the big river (Barima) where it would...
It's impossible to block us. I don't believe they would call out troops to flank us on both sides of the river and all they have is light weapons anyway. Probably they would send the speed boat to intercept us with some armed police and expecting no resistance and we could easily overpower them or run over their boat - as long as we don't run into any armed conflict here or any threatening confrontations. But we might even sabotage their police in Kaifum and the telephones before we leave though this would constitute an act of aggression, if we felled some trees over the road to the hedge they couldn't get here before we use our sea and call for reinforcements, and nobody could hope to get there by sea from Guadalcanal within three days. I don't know what kind of air support they call in, they could send a speed boat from Port Kaifum to intercept yes if there's one there. I think that with the element of surprise and surprise, we could make it.
Jeff Clendening

Also with our RDF and keeping well away from land and possible Soviet alarm, we could make it to Cuba and so forth. Jinnick says that the best thing was an evacuation, which it turned in was an accident which I did not want to help us. If you still want another calculation, we can go one.}

I think that it is impossible to cheat everyone. As well as the Elements...